PUBLIC HEARINGS

#### BEFORE

SUBCOMMITTEE ON CRIME AND CORRECTIONS

OF THE

PENNSYLVANIA HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

JUDICIARY COMMITTEE

NO

ORGANIZED CRIME, PUBLIC CORRUPTION AND CIVIL RIGHTS VIOLATIONS

---

PRESIDING: CHAIRMAN JOSEPH KHODES, JR. REPRESENTATIVE, ALLEGHENY COUNTY

> AT HARROWGATE COMMUNITY CENTER 2085 EAST TIOGA STREET PHILADELPHIA, PENNSYLVANIA

TESTIMONY FROM PHASE II: CITIZENS OF CITY OF PHILADELPHIA REPRESENTATIVES OF ORGANIZATIONS

---

SIXTH DAY FRIDAY, AUGUST 4, 1978

----

COMPUSER TRANSCRIPT PREPARED RY: RAPID REPORTING SERVICE, INC. SUITE 1102-10, 1405 LOCUST STREET PHILADELPHIA, PA. 19102 732-4334 PRESENT:

REP. JOSEPH RHODES, JR., CHAIRMAN REP. ALJIA DUMAS REP. JOHN F. WHITE, JR. REP. HARDY WILLIAMS REP. WILLIAM HUTCHINSON REP. DAVID RICHARDSON REP. MARK COHEN MICHAEL REILLY, ESR., CHIEF COUNSEL VAN BRASWELL, ESR., SPECIAL COUNSEL

ALSO PRESENT!

REP. MATTHEW CIANCIULLI

REP. ROBERT BORSKY

-----

		1 -	<del>N</del> -	B -	E -	× _	
WITNESSES:							PAGE
COUNCILMAN .	JAMES .	J. TAYO	DUN			••••	1068
DELORES KEDI	RA				• • • • • •	••••	1095
ELIZABETH R	JZANSKI	<b></b>			• • • • • •	••••	1098
CECILIA REVI	ES				• • • • • •	••••	1154
ANTON CHAIT	IN				• • • • • •	••••	1172
T. MILTON ST					*****	• • • • • • • • • •	1179
LINELL BANKS	S, JR.				• • • • • •	• • • • • • • • •	1217
DR. MITCHELL	. SANDL	.ER			••••	• • • • • • • • •	1235
SYLVESTER GR	OSE				••••		1254
ROY LEEDS					••••	• • • • • • • • •	1256
		_					

#### EXHIBITS

#### \_ \_ \_ \_ \_ \_ \_ \_ \_

"A"	SMALL PHOTO	115	2
•B•	NEWSPAPER ARTICLE, "HOW POLICE Harassed a Family"	115	2

1 ----2 (5:30 O'CLOCK P. M.) 3 CHAIRMAN RHOUES: THE HOUR OF 5:00 D'CLOCK HAS ARRIVED. THIS PUBLIC HEARING OF THE SUXCOMMITTEE ON CRIME 4 5 AND CORRECTIONS OF THE HOUSE JUNICIARY COMMITTEE OF THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES OF THE COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA WILL 6 7 NOW COME TO ORDER, PURSUANT TO RESOLUTION 109. 8 THIS IS THE PUBLIC HEARING OF THE SUBCOMMITTEE ON CRIME AND CORRECTIONS OF THE HOUSE JUDICIARY 9 10 COMMITTEE, PURSUANI TO RESOLUTION 109 WHICH WAS PASSED LAST 11 JULY IN THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES OF THE COMMONWEALTH OF 12 PENNSYLVANIA GRANTING SUBPOENA POWER TO THIS SUBCOMMITTEE, THIS STANDING SUBCOMMITTEE OF THE HOUSE, TO CONDUCT AN 13 INVESTIGATION AND PUBLIC HEARINGS INTO THE PROBLEMS OF 14 ORGANIZED CRIME, PUBLIC CORRUPTION AND CIVIL RIGHTS 15 VIOLATIONS BY AND ON POLICE. 16 17 THIS COMMITTEE HAS CONDUCTED EXTENSIVE 18 INVESTIGATIONS AND HEARINGS THROUGHOUS THE STATE ON THE 19 PROBLEMS OF ORGANIZED CRIME AND OFFICIAL CORRUPTION. 20 IT BEGAN ITS CIVIL RIGHTS VIOLATIONS BY AND 21 ON POLICE INVESTIGATION THREE WEEKS AGO WITH HEARINGS IN 22 HARRISBURG AND HEARINGS IN PHILADELPHIA TWO WEEKS AGO, AND 23 FINALLY THIS WEEN HOLDING A SERIES OF HEARINGS IN THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA, ASKING FOR PUBLIC TESTIMONY OF PEOPLE WHO HAVE 24 25 PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE OR EXPERIENCES OR INSIGHT INTO THE

#### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1066

1 PROBLEMS OF ALLEGED CIVIL RIGHTS VIOLATIONS BY THE POLICE 2 DEPARTMENT OF THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA ON THE CITIZENS OF 3 THIS CITY.

4 THE PURPOSE OF OUR HEARING IS TO DETERMINE 5 THE EXTENT OF THE PROBLEM ANN WHAT, IF ANYTHING, SHOULD THE 6 COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA DO ABOUT IT.

I AN JOSEPH RHODES, JUNIOR, CHAIRMAN OF THE
SUBCOMMITTEE FROM ALLEGHENY COUNTY. WITH US TONIGHT ARE
MEMBERS OF THE SUBCOMMITTEE TO MY LEFT: REPRESENTATIVE JOHN
WHITE OF PHILADELPHIA COUNTY. TO HIS LEFT, TO HIS EXTREME
LEFT, REPRESENTATIVE DAVID RICHARDSON.

AND SITTING WITH THE SUBCOMMITTEE TONIGHT TO MY LEFT, REPRESENTATIVE ROBERT BORSKY, WHO IS REPRESENTATIVE OF THIS DISTRICT. WE ARE VERY GLAD TO HAVE REPRESENTATIVE BORSKY TO SIT WITH THE SUBCOMMITTEE AND WE ARE GLAD THAT HE EXTENDED HIS GRACIOUS HOSPITALITY TO HAVE US MEET IN HIS DISTRICT.

18 TO MY EXTREME RIGHT IS REPRESENTATIVE 19 MATTHEW CIANCIULLI, A MEMBER OF THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES 20 OF PHILADELPHIA COUNTY, WHO IS ALSO SITTING AS A GUEST WITH 21 THE SUBCOMMITTEE TONIGHT.

22 SITTING WITH US TO MY RIGHT IS VAN BRASWELL, 23 SPECIAL COUNSEL FOR THIS INVESTIGATION OF THE SUBCOMMITTEE. 24 OUR FIRST WITNESS TONIGHT, A SPECIAL GUEST, 25 CITY COUNCILMAN JAMES TAYOUN WHO SERVED FOR MANY YEARS WITH

ME AND OTHER MEMBERS OF THE COMMITTEE IN THE HOUSE OF 1 REPRESENTATIVES; AND IT IS A GREAT HONOR TO HAVE COUNCILMAN 2 TAYOUN WITH US TONIGHT. 3 4 COUNCILMAN TAYOUN, DO YOU HAVE IN YOUR POSSESSION A SUBPOENA TO APPEAR BEFORE THIS SUBCOMMITTEE OF 5 THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES? 6 7 COUNCILMAN TAYOUN: YES, I JUST RECEIVED IT. 8 COUNCILMAN JAMES J. TAYOUN, SWORN. 9 CHAIRMAN RHODES: YOU MAY PROCEED, COUNCILMAN, 10 IN ANY MANNER YOU WOULD LIKE, AND WE WILL ASK QUESTIONS 11 12 LATER. 13 A. I WOULD LIKE TO SAY I GET A FEELING OF INTIMIDATION BY HAVING TO SWEAR IN BECAUSE IN THE OLD DAYS 14 WHEN WE RAN HEARINGS IN HARRISBURG WE TRUSTED EVERYBODY. I 15 16 DON'T NNOW WHAT IS HAPPENING TO YOU PEOPLE ANYMORE. 17 I SIT BEFORE YOU AS THE CHAIRMAN OF THE COMMITTEE ON PUBLIC SAFETY IN THE CITY COUNCIL OF 18 PHILADELPHIA, THE COMMITTEE CHARGED WITH THE RESPONSIBILITY 19 20 OF LEGISLATING ON ALL AFFAIRS DEALING WITH POLICE, FIREMEN 21 AND ANY AND ALL EVENTS IN MATTERS PERTAINING TO THE SAFETY OF 22 THE PUBLIC IN THIS GREAT CITY. 23 BEFORE US AT THIS TIME WE DO HAVE SOME 24 LEGISLATION THAT DEALS DIRECTLY WITH THE ISSUANCE OF NEW 25 GUIDELINES THAT WOULD DELVE DEEPLY INTO WHETHER OR NOT THE

POLICE HAVE RESPONDED ADEQUATELY IN THE PAST AND GUIDELINES 1 2 OUTLINING WHETHER OR NOT -- OUTLINING FOR THEM FUTURE GUIDELINES TO WHICH THEY MUST ADDRESS THEMSELVES AND RESPOND 3 IN THE FUTURE SHOULD THIS LEGISLATION BECOME LAW. 4 NOW, UNFORTUNATELY, BEING IN A CITY OF THIS 5 SIZE, EVEN THOUGH IT IS THE LARGEST IN THE COMMONWEALTH, AND 6 REPRESENTING MANY MORE PEOPLE AS A DISTRICT COUNCILMAN THAN I 7 8 DID AS A STATE REPRESENTATIVE, DESPITE THE SIZE AND NUMBERS AND THE AWESOME RESPONSIBILITIES, WE DO NOT HAVE AT OUR GOOD 9 10 STEAD THE ABILITY TO USE THE RESOURCES YOU HAVE, THAT IS, 11 STAFF AND THE ABILITY TO HOLD HEARINGS ON A STATEWIDE AND ON 12 A LOCAL BASIS. 13 THEREFORE, I AM ASKING ON BEHALF OF MY 14 COMMITTEE AND AS CHAIRMAN OF THE PUBLIC SAFETY, ONE, THAT YOU 15 PLEASE MAKE AVAILABLE TO US THE RESULTS OF YOUR FINDINGS AND 16 YOUR INTERPRETATIONS AS YOU WILL SEE THEM, SO THAT WE CAN 17 LEND YOUR WEIGH ( AND YOUR TESTIMONY TO THE DELIBERATIONS THAT 18 ARE ONGOING CONCERNING THE LEGISLATION IN FRONT OF US SO THAT 19 WE CAN DETERMINE, ONE, IF THE PRESENT LEGISLATION IN (RODUCED 20 IS SOLID AND WORTH HOLDING -- AND WORTH BRINGING THE PUBLIC 21 FORUMS TO HEARING AND WHETHER OR NOT AUDITIONAL LEGISLATION 22 IS NEEDED OR OTHER LEGISLATION IS NEEDED, WHICH WE WILL HAVE 23 INTRODUCED AND THEN HOLD HEARINGS ON THE SAME SO THAT THE 24 PUBLIC WOULD GET AN IDEA OF WHAT IS NECESSARY OR NOT

25 NECESSARY TO MAKE IT EFFECTIVE IF AT ALL A POLICE ABUSE BILL,

AS THE BILL IS SO-CALLED, IS NEEDED. 1 WE ARE NOT SURE AT THIS TIME FROM THE AMOUNT 2 OF TESTIMONY GIVEN TO US BY PRIVATE CONCERNS, BY COMMUNITY 3 GROUPS, BY LEADING ACTIVISTS, BY LETTERS THAT WE HAVE 4 5 RECEIVED FROM THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY'S OFFICE SUCGESTING AMENDMENTS, BY CORRESPONDENCE WITH THE POLICE DEPARTMENT, AND 6 7 BY THE INITIATORS OF PRESENT LEGISLATION BEFORE US, THAT THE ABUSE PROBLEM IS SUCH WHERE RIGID GUIDELINES ARE NECESSARY. 8 9 SOME OF OUR FEARS ARE OBVIOUS. WE FEEL THAT IN PROSCRIBING RIGID LAWS OF CONFORMITY FOR THE PULICE TO 10 11 RESPOND TO, WE COULD BE ACTUALLY CREATING LOOPHOLES FOR THEM. BY THE SAME TOLEN, BY FORCING THE POLICE TO SUBSCRIBE TO A 12 13 RIGID SET -- A RIGID FORMAT WHEN IT IS NECESSARY FOR THEM TO 14 RESPOND TO ACCUSATIONS OF ABUSE, ET CETERA, YOU MIGHT BE 15 INHIBITING THEIR ABILITY TO ENFORCE THE LAW. SO YOU HAVE SEVERAL SCHOOLS OF THOUGHT COMING BEFORE US. 16 17 WE SENSE ALSO SOME MISTRUST BETWEEN THE 18 COMMUNITY AND THE POLICE, AND BETWEEN THE POLICE AND THE 19 COMMUNITY. 20 SO WHAT YOU ARE DOING NOW TO US IS GOD-SEND, 21 BECAUSE IT GIVES US A CHANCE TO BENEFIT FROM YOUR 22 PERFORMANCE, FROM YOUR INITIATIVE AND FROM YOUR ACTIONS. 23 SO AS SOON AS YOU GET EVERY (HING TOGETHER, 24 WE WOULD APPRECIATE HAVING COPIES OF SAME. 25 CHAIRMAN RHODES:

COUNCILMAN TAYOUN, THAT IS A VERY POSITIVE 1 Q. RECOMMENDATION TO THE SUBCOMMITTEE AND I AM SURE THE 2 3 SUBCOMMITTEE CAN COMPLY WITH IT. 1 JUST WANT TO GET ON THE RECORD SO THAT WE KNOW EXACTLY WHAT YOU EXPECT FROM US. 4 IS IT OUR UNDERSTANDING YOU ARE REQUESTING 5 THAT WE SUBMIT OUR REPORT ON THE POLICE CIVIL RIGHTS 6 7 VIOLATIONS INVESTIGATION TO YOU AND TO THE CITY COUNCIL? TO ME AND TO CITY COUNCIL ALONG WITH YOUR Α. 8 9 SUGGESTIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS, IF YOU CARE TO MAKE ANY. 10 Q. AS PART OF OUR REPORT ARE YOU RECOMMENDING 11 TO THIS SUBCOMMITTEE THAT WE CONKENT ON THE PROPOSED LEGISLATION BEFORE COUNCIL AND BEFORE YOUR COMMITTEE? 12 IF YOU SEE FIT. IT IS NOT NECESSARY BECAUSE 13 A. 14 WE HAVE FOUND ALREADY SO MANY LOOPHOLES IN THE PRESENT LEGISLATION BEFORE US THAT IT WILL OBVIOUSLY HAVE TO BE 15 AMENDED TO GIVE IT SOME TEETH. 16 WE FIND THAT A VERY HELPFUL SUGGESTION, 17 Q. COUNCILMAN TAYOUN. I THINK I CAN SPEAK FOR THE SUBCOMMITTEE 18 19 THAT WE WOULD BE MORE THAN WILLING TO COMPLY WITH THAT 20 REQUEST. 21 A. IF YOU HAVE NO QUESTIONS OF ME, I WILL 22 LEAVE. 23 CHAIRMAN RHODES: ARE THERE ANY QUESTIONS OF THE SUBCOMMITTEE? 24 25 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: YES, SIR.

CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE RICHARUSON. 1 **REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON**; 2 COUNCILMAN, COULD YOU ELABORATE A LITTLE 3 Q. BIT ON THE BILL THAT IS PRESENTLY IN CITY COUNCIL PROPOSED 4 PRIOR TO THE AMENDMENTS? WHAT IS HOUSE BILL 1063? 5 6 A. HOUSE BILL 1063 WAS INTRODUCED BY DR. ETHEL 7 ALLEN AND COUNCILMAN LUCIEN BLACKWELL. IT ESTABLISHES A 8 FORMAT BY WHICH THE POLICE ARE ASKED TO RESPOND TO 9 ALLEGATIONS OF ABUSE THAT MIGHT BE LEVIED AGAINST THEM BY ANYONE IN THE COMMUNITY. IT PROSCRIBES AMONG ITS HIGHLIGH'S 10 11 NUMBERED COMPLAINT FORMS. AND THE REASON FOR THE NUMBERED 12 AFFIDAVIT, BECAUSE IN THE PAST THERE WAS ALWAYS A FEAR THAT IF A PERSON COMPLAINED AGAINST THE POLICE AND THEY WENT TO 13 14 THE DISTRICT POLICE STATION AND FILED A COMPLAINT, THAT THAT 15 COMPLAINT COULD WIND UP IN THE WASTEBASKET AND NOBODY WOULD 16 HAVE A RECORD OF IT. 17 IF THE COMPLAINT IS FILLED OUT IN A NUMBERED RECEIPT FORM, A COPY OF THAT RECEIPT -- A COPY OF THAT FORM 18 19 IS HANDED TO THE INDIVIDUAL. THERE WILL ALWAYS BE A RECORD

20 SOME PLACE. AND IF A NUMBER IS MISSING, IT IS OBVIOUS 21 SOMEONE DID AWAY WITH IT.

THAT IS AN EXCELLENT POINT IN ITSELF, AND THAT IS ONE OF THE ITEMS THAT HAS ALREADY BEEN PICKED UP AND USED IN THE NEW DIRECTIVES INITIATED BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT SUBSEQUENT TO THE INTRODUCTION OF THAT LEGISLATION. I AM NOT

1 IN A POSITION TO SAY WHETHER OR NOT THE BILL WAS A CATALYST 2 TO THE NEW POLICE DIRECTIVES, BUT I WOULD SAY IT WAS A NUDGE 3 IN THE RIGHT DIRECTION, ON THE RECORD.

THERE WERE DIHER POINTS IN THE BILL AND IN 4 5 PARTICULAR, IT CAN BE SUMMED UP TO SAY THAT THE LEGISLATION 6 CALLS FOR WRITTEN DETAIL OF EVERY COMPLAINT. I FIND THIS 7 VERY WEIGHTY ON THE POLICE FORCE AND I FIND IT MIGHT CREATE 8 AN EMBARRASSMENT UNNECESSARILY TO SOME PEOPLE WHO MIGHT BE 9 ACCUSED UNJUSTLY AND UNWARRANTEDLY SIMPLY BECAUSE SOMEBODY 10 HAS AN AX TO GRIND AND, FOLLOWING AN INVESTIGATION, BE 11 TOTALLY CLEARED.

12 BUT THE PUBLIC WOULD HAVE ACCESS OF ANY 13 DOCUMENTATION OF THE CHARGE REGARDLESS OF HOW FRIVOLOUS OR 14 UNFOUNDED IN WAS AND THAT PERSON'S CHARACTER COULD BE 15 BESMIRCHED. SO THERE IS A DANGER IN THAT.

16THE POLICE NOW IN MANY CASES SIMPLY REPORT17TO THE INDIVIDUALS WHO FILED THE COMPLAINT THE RESULTS OF18THEIR FINDINGS, AND TO THE SATISFACTION OF THAT INDIVIDUAL.

19 IF THE INDIVIDUAL IS NOT SATISFIED, HE 20 CARRIES IT ON. AND IN THE END, THE POLICE GO BEFORE THEIR 21 OWN POLICE BOARD OF INQUIRY WHEN THEY FEEL THEY HAVE ENOUGH 22 EVIDENCE TO BRING AGAINST THE MAN AND IT LOOKS LIKE AN 23 INDICTMENT IN COURT.

24 BASICALLY WHAT 1063 DOES IS INSIST THAT 25 EVERYTHING GO ON PUBLIC RECORD.

1 Q. COUNCILMAN TAYOUN, THERE HAS BEEN DESTIMONY 2 BEFORE THIS COMMITTEE THAT HAS BEEN BROUGH TO THE ATTENTION OF THIS COMMITTEE THAT THERE SLEWS TO BE A BOTTLENECK OR 3 4 SOMEHOW A COVERUP OF 1063 NOT BEING ALLOWED TO COME OUT OF COMMITTEE CONCERNING THE SERIOUS PROBLEM IN THE CITY OF 5 6 PHILADELPHIA. 7 MY QUESTION SPECIFICALLY TO YOU IS, COULD 8 YOU SHARE AN OPINION WITH THIS COMMITTEE CONCERNING THE 9 PROBLEM OF POLICE VIOLENCE AND POLICE BRUTALITY IN THE CITY 10 OF PHILADELPHIA AGAINST THE CITIZENS? 11 WELL, LET ME ADDRESS MYSELF TO THE Α. BOTTLENECK, OKAY. 12 Q. TO THE WHAT? 13 14 TO THE BOTTLENECK. THE ONLY BOTTLENECK Α. 15 REFERRED TO COULD PROBABLY BE ME BY MY REFUSAL TO BE INTIMIDATED AND PUSHED INTO A SITUATION THAT I FEEL FROM 16 17 WHICH I CANNOT RETREAT. I BO NOT WANT TO PRESENT TO A PUBLIC 18 HEARING, SIMPLY TO HAVE A PUBLIC HEARING, A BILL THAT DOESN'T 19 MEET, I THINK, THE FULL REQUIREMENTS THAT'S BEING ASKED OF IT 20 BY THE ENTIRE PUBLIC. 21 THE BILL PRESENTS SOME SEGMENTS OF WHAT I 22 FEEL IS DESIRED BY THE PUBLIC. IT DOESN'T PRESENT 23 EVERYTHING. 24 THE D.A. PROVES THAT POINT BY SENDING ME HIS 25 AMENDMENTS TO IT. I HAVE MY OWN AMENDMENTS. I HAVE BEEN

LABORIOUSLY SEEKING HELP FROM THE VERY ACTIVISTS -- I CALL 1 THEM "ACTIVISTS" AND "LETTERHEAD ORGANIZA) IONS," BECAUSE I 2 SEE THE SAME FACES ALL THE TIME AT CITY COUNCIL WEARING 3 DIFFERENT BADGES, ONE WEEK IT'S ONE CAUSE AND ANOTHER WEEK 4 IT'S ANOTHER CAUSE -- I ASKED THESE PEOPLE FOR HELP IN 5 DOCUMENTING THEIR CHARGES. I HAVE GIVEN THEM TIME. EVERY 6 TIME THEY HAVE COME TO ME LOOKING FOR INFORMATION FROM THE 7 POLICE DEPARTMENT, I HAVE GOTTEN THEM THE INFORMATION. 8 AT ONE POINT THEY ASKED FOR THE NEW POLICE 9 10 DIRECTIVES. I GOT THEM THE POLICE DIRECTIVES WHICH THEY SAID WERE NOT PERMITTED TO BE MADE PUBLIC. THEY HAD THEM. 11 T 12 MIMEOGRAPHED THEN, ZEROXED THEN, AND GAVE THEM OUT FOR PUBLIC DISSEMINATION. YET THE SAME GROUP WENT TO THE SUPREME COURT 13 AND, IN ITS PETITION AGAINST THE PULICE DEPARTMENT, STATED 14 THAT THEY HAD BEEN REFUSED THESE DIRECTIVES. 15 WHEN YOU ARE DEALING WITH PEOPLE WHO TALK 16 THO-FACED, IT IS HARD TO GET SOMETHING SATISFACTORY. THAT IS 17 18 WHY I AM COMING TO YOU FOR HELP. 19 AS FAR AS THE PROBLEM EXISTING, IT 15 20 OBVIOUS THERE ARE CASES THAT WARRANT THE AFTENFION VERY 21 SERIOUSLY ENTRUSTED TO A PUBLIC OFFICIAL. WE CANNOT KEEP OUR HEADS IN THE SAND AND WE CANNOT NEEP OUR EYES CLOSED. WE 22 23 HAVE TO LOOK AT THE PROBLEMS AS THEY OCCUR AND WE HAVE TO 24 FIND OUT WHY THEY ARE OCCURRING, WHAT IS CREATING THE 25 CATALYST THAT BRINGS MORE AND MORE FREQUENT ACCUSATIONS FROM

1 THE PUBLIC, IF SUCH IS THE CASE. 2 YOU ARE FINDING THAT OUT. YOU HAVE THE STAFF. YOU HAVE THE RESOURCES. WE DON'T. WE NEED YOUR HELP 3 IN GIVING US THE INFORMATION THAT WILL FINALLY DETERMINE 4 THROUGH YOU FOR US WHAT TYPE OF LEGISLATION WE WILL GO TO THE 5 FORMUM WITH FOR PUBLIC HEARINGS. 6 CHAIRMAN RHODES: ANY OTHER QUESTIONS, 7 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON? 8 9 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: HE HASN'T FINISHED ANSWERING THE REST OF IT. 10 11 A. THAT'S II. I GAVE YOU THE WHOLE THING, 12 INCLUDING MY PHILOSOPHY ON THE POLICE. YOU ARE NOT 13 LISTENING, DAVID. REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 14 15 Q. I DID LISTEN, COUNCILMAN. MY QUESTION WAS: WHAT IS YOUR OPINION ABOUT THE PROBLEM OF THE CITY RELEVANT 16 17 TO THE SERIOUSNESS AND WHETHER OR NOT YOU RECOGNIZE THE ---18 I THINN IF HE READS BACK THE NOTES, YOU WILL Α. 19 FIND I ANSWERED IT. 20 Q. OKAY, YOU CHOOSE NOT TO ANSWER, THAT'S 21 FINE. I ANSWERED IT. IF HE READ THE NOTES BACK, 22 A. 23 YOU WILL FIND I ANSWERED IT. 24 MAYBE YOU DIDN'T HEAR MY QUESTION. Q. 25 I ANSWERED YOUR QUESTION, I HAVE HEARD IT A.

1 TWICE. 2 Q. WELL, I WILL ASK ANOTHER QUESTION. (DISCUSSION OFF THE RECORD.) 3 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON; 10 4 YOU HAVE ANOTHER QUESTION? 5 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: YES, I HAVE ANOTHER 6 7 QUESTION, MR. CHAIRMAN. IT IS VERY SIMPLE. A. IF ANYONE OF YOU ON THE PANEL FEEL I DIDN'T 8 9 ANSWER IT, I WILL RE-ANSWER IT. 10 CHAIRMAN RHODES: I THINK YOU ANSWERED THE 11 QUESTION. A. THANK YOU. 12 CHAIRMAN RHODES: DO YOU HAVE ANOTHER QUESTION, 13 14 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON? 15 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: I THINK HE DIDN'T. I ASKED THE QUESTION. 16 17 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: MY SPECIFIC QUESTION TO YOU IS WHETHER OK 18 Q. NOT IN THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA YOU NNOW WHO RUNS THE 19 PHILADELPHIA POLICE OFPARTMENT? IS IT THE NAYOR OF THE CITY 20 21 OF PHILADELPHIA OR IS IT THE POLICE COMMISSIONER? 22 A. I THINK THE POLICIES OF THE POLICE 23 DEPARTMENT ARE SET BY THE MAYOR. I THINK THE COMMISSIONER 24 ENFORCES IT; AND THAT IS THE WAY IT SHOULD BE. 25 Q. YOU THINK THAT?

IF THEY AREN'T, THEN WE HAVE GOT A BAD 1 Α. 2 MAYOR. OKAY, YOU SAID THAT. 3 Q. ALL RIGHT, THANK YOU VERY MUCH. 4 5 CHAIRMAN RHODESI THANK YOU, REPRESENTATIVE 6 RICHARDSON. 7 WE WILL COME BACK 10 REPRESENTATIVE BORSKY. REPRESENTATIVE WHITE, DO YOU HAVE ANY 8 9 QUESTIONS? 10 REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: COUNCILMAN, I WANT TO THANK YOU FOR COMING 11 Q. 12 OUT THIS EVENING AND PRESENTING THE STATEMENT THAT YOU DID. AND I ALSO WANT TO THANK YOU FOR WHAT I SENSE IS AN AIR OF 13 COOPERATION ON YOUR PART AS A REPRESENTATIVE OF COUNCIL AND 14 AS CHAIRMAN OF THE PUBLIC SAFETY COMMITTEE IN CITY COUNCIL. 15 WE HAD, AS YOU KNOW, ONE OF YOUK COLLEAGUES 16 17 BEFORE US EARLIER THIS WEEK WHO GAVE EXTENSIVE TESTIMONY 18 ABOUT THE LEGISLATION THAT IS PROPOSED AS WELL AS SPEAKING 19 TOWARDS THE GENERAL ATTITUDE, THE GENERAL ATTITUDE THAT 20 COUNCIL MIGHT HAVE AT THIS TIME TOWARDS THE POLICE ABUSE 21 QUESTION. 22 WHAT HE SAID, IF MY NOTES ARE CORRECT, IS THAT COUNCIL HAS NOT THE WILL TO ACT TO CORRECT THE PROBLEM 23 24 OF POLICE ABUSE IN THIS CITY. 25 A. WHO IS THE COLLEAGUE?

Q. IT WAS COUNCILMAN COLEMAN. 1 2 COUNCILMAN COLEMAN ALWAYS SAYS THAT. FOR A. 3 SOME REASON HE CREATES THE IMPRESSION HE CANNOT ACT. HE. BON'T UNDERSIANI WHY. HE HAS PUT HIMSELF IN A BOX ON SEVERAL 4 OCCASIONS BY SAYING HE DOESN'T HAVE THE WILL TO ACT. 5 WE HAVE THE WILL TO ACT. WE ARE AN 6 INDEPENDENT BRANCH OF GOVERNMENT. I AM ACTING AT MY OWN 7 8 SPEED AS A RESPONSIBLE CHAIRMAN OF A RESPONSIBLE COMMITTEE TO DO WHAT I CAN FOR THE ENTIRE PUBLIC. 9 10 YOU HAVE TO REMEMBER I HAVE GONE FROM BEING AMONG THE SO-CALLED "OPPRESSORS" TO BEING THE OPPRESSED. 11 T 12 HAVE BEEN PICKETED AT MY RESTAURANT, MY LIVELIHOOD AFFECTED 13 BY PEOPLE INSISTING THAT I COME OUT WITH THIS LEGISLATION NOW. I DON'T UNDERSTAND THEIR HASTE. 14 15 I REALIZE WE HAVE A PROBLEM. I THINK YOU WILL PROBABLY COME OUT WITH THE FACT THAT WE HAVE A PROBLEM. 16 I AM HOPING YOU WILL FIND THE REASONS FOR THE PROBLEMS; AND 17 THAT IS WHAT I AM REALLY INTERESTED IN FINDING OUT. YOU 18 19 DON'T JUST PUT BAND AIDS ON A SITUATION, WE REALLY COME UP 20 WITH SOMETHING HEALTHY. 21 I AM NOT ALLOWING MYSELF 10 BE INFIMIDATED 22 AND I AM NOT REACTING ADVERSELY BY SAYING, "NOW BECAUSE OF 23 WHAT YOU PEOPLE HAVE DONE TO ME AND MY FAMILY I'M GOING TO 24 SAY, 'THE HELL WITH YOU FOREVER.'" 25 NO. I AM HERE. YOU DIDN'T SUBPOENA ME.

1	EVEN THOUGH YOU GAVE ME A SUBPOENA JUST NOW, I CAME HERE
2	WILLINGLY AND I ASKED TO TESTIFY. I CAME TO YOU. THE REASON
3	I HAVEN'T GONE ANYWHERE ELSE IS BECAUSE THIS WEEK HAS BEEN A
4	VERY BUSY WEEK FOR US IN COUNCIL. IF IT WEREN'T FOR
5	REPRESENTATIVE CIANCIULLI WHO KINDLY OFFERED TO PICK ME UP
6	AND DRIVE MF, I SFILL WOULD BE STUCK ATTENDING TO SOME
7	CHORES. IN FACT, HE DRAGGED ME OUT OF A MEETING TO REMIND ME
8	I SHOULD BE HERE. SO WE ARE HERE, WE ARE WILLING.
9	NOW, HE IS SPEANING FOR HIMSELF, MR.
10	COLEMAN. HE IS NOT SPEAKING FOR COUNCIL.
11	OUR ENTIRE COMMITTEE HAS BEEN CHECKED. THEY
12	ARE MOST ANXIOUS TO SEE SOMETHING HAPPEN. THEY ARE GIVING ME
13	INPUT, AND WE ARE DOING OUR HOMEWORK.
14	Q. I WANT TO CLARIFY FOR YOU THE REASON WHY I
15	AM ASKING THE QUESTIONS, COMPARING THE TESTIMONY OF
16	COUNCILMAN COLEMAN TO WHAT YOU HAVE STATED HERE THIS EVENING.
17	IT COULD BE VERY EASY FOR THE PUBLIC AND THE MEMBERS OF THIS
18	COMMITTEE TO PERCEIVE WHAT COUNCILMAN COLEMAN HAS SAID AS A
17	TRUE PICTURE OF WHAT COUNCIL IS ABOUT, WITH REGARD TO THE
20	QUESTION.
21	HE ALSO STATED, FOR EXAMPLE, THAT IN
22	RESPONSE TO THE QUESTION: WHAT CONIROL OVER THE POLICE
23	DEPARTMENT DOES CITY COUNCIL HAVE, HIS RESONSE WAS,
24	ABSOLUTELY NONE.
25	A. WE CONTROL THEIR BUDGET TO A DEGREE.

1 Q. I AM SORRY. HE DID SAY THAT ASIDE FROM 2 BUDGETARY MATTERS, THERE WAS ABSOLUTELY NONE. 3 WE DON'T CONTROL THEIR POLICIES ANY MORE A. THAN WE CONTROL THE POLICIES OF THE STREETS DEPARTMENT, THE 4 5 WATER DEPARTMENT, ET CETERA. IN 1951, WHEN THEY CAME OUT WITH A STRONG 6 7 CITY CHARTER, THEY PURPOSELY WEAKENED COUNCIL BECAUSE IN THE SIXTY YEARS IN WHICH COUNCIL HELD SUPREME, THE CITY BECAME A 8 9 CESSPOOL OF FIEFDOMS THAT VIED FOR POWER, ET CETERA, AND GAVE AWAY A LOT OF DLALS, PAIRONAGE WAS RAMPANT, ET CETERA. 10 UNDER A STRONG MAYORALITY SYSTEM, YOU ARE AMLE ALL TO PUT THE BUCKS 11 12 IN FRONT OF ONE PERSON AND SAY, YOU ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR EVERYTHING, " AND BLAME HIM OR PRAISE HIM. 13 COUNCIL HAS ITS LEGISLATIVE ROLE AND IS 14 SUPPOSED TO DO II WELL. AND IN DOING AND EXERCISING OUR 15 16 LEGISLATIVE ROLE WE DO HAVE SOME INFLUENCE ON THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. LEGISLATION SUCH AS THIS IS AN INFLUENCE ON THE 17 POLICE DEPARTMENT. 18 19 THEY WOULD NOT RESPOND, MAYBE, TO THE AVERAGE 20 CITIZEN, BUT WHEN I CALL, THEY QUICKLY COME WITH WHATEVER INFORMATION IT IS I REQUEST OF THEM BECAUSE THEY KNOW I AM 21 22 VESTED WITH THE RESPONSIBILITY OF HANDLING LEGISLATION THAT 23 AFFECTS THEM. 24 Q. CAN WE TALK SPECIFICALLY ABOUT ONE PORTION 25 OF THE BILL THAT COUNCILMAN COLEMAN INTRODUCED. I REALIZE

1

YOUR TIME IS LIMITED, BUT I THINK IF WE HURRY WE CAN KIND OF 2 GET THIS OUT OF THE WAY. 3 THAT IS THE ONE DEALING WITH THE PROPOSAL FOR AN INDEPENDENT POLICE REVIEW BOARD WHICH WOULD ALLOW FOR 4 THE POLICE COMMISSIONER TO MAKE CERTAIN APPOINTMENTS TO THAT 5 BODY TO REVIEW VARIOUS COMPLAIN'S FILED BY CITIZENS SOMEWHAT 6 7 ON THE ORDER OF THE CITIZENS' REVIEW BOARD WE HAD HERE SOME 8 YEARS AGO, ONLY WITH A LITTLE MORE ADDITIONAL CONTROLS, THAT 9 IS, FROM THE COMMISSIONER'S OFFICE AS WELL AS ADDITIONAL 10 COMMUNITY PEOPLE AND POLICE DEPARTMENT OFFICIALS SERVING 11 TOGETHER. 12 THE QUESTION WAS, WHAT WERE MY THOUGHTS ON A. . 13 THAT? 14 Q. YES. 15 I AM NOW PRESENTLY SETTING UP A MEETING WITH A. 16 MERCER TATE, WHO WAS CHAIRMAN OF THE PREVIOUS AND LAST POLICE 17 REVIEW BOARD, AT HIS REQUEST TO GO OVER WHAT HE FEELS WOULD 18 BE MEANINGFUL LEGISLATION AND MEANINGFUL INPUT INTO THAT BILL 19 AS HE SEES IT, BECAUSE I BELIEVE RIGHT NOW HE IS UNHAPPY WITH THE WAY IT IS CONSTRUCTED TOO. 20 21 SO ONCE THE PACKAGE COMES OUT AND ONCE IT 22 PASSES, I AN SURE THAT WOULD BE ONE OF THE KEY IFENS IN THE 23 BILL. MY PROBLEM IS I CANNOT COMMENT AS A PERSON, ONE, AS 24 TO WHETHER OR NOT THE MAKEUP OF THAT PANEL IS A CORRECT

25 MANEUP; WHETHER OR NOT THERE IS ENOUGH COMMUNITY INPUT INTO

IT; WHETHER OR NOT THERE ARE ENOUGH CONTROLS TO MAKE SUKE IT 1 CANNOT BE MANIPULATED FROM THE INSIDE. 2 THAT'S WHAT WE WANT TO ADDRESS DURSELVES TO 3 IN HEARINGS; AND I THINN MERCER TATE WILL PROBABLY ADD A 4 GREAT DEAL FROM HIS OWN EXPERIENCE. SO WE DO HAVE A MEETING 5 COMING UP WITHIN THE NEXT COUPLE OF WEEKS. 6 7 Q. DO YOU ACNNOWLEDGE THE NEED FOR LEADERSHIP IN TALNING BASICALLY ABOUT CITY GOVERNMENT TO WORK TOWARDS 8 BETTERING RELATIONS BETWEEN COMMUNITY PEOPLE AND THE POLICE 9 10 DEPARTMENT? 11 IN ALL DEPARTMENTS. THE ENTIRE COMMUNITY IS A. NOT AWARE OF HOW VITALLY IMPORTANT GOVERNMENT IS TO THEM, AND 12 IT HAS A TENDENCY TO WALK AWAY FROM ALL OF US, INCLUDING 13 YOURSELVES. 'US' MEANING YOU AS WELL. 14 I BLAME OURSELVES AND OUR REFUSAL TO EDUCATE 15 THE PUBLIC, THE NECESSITY OF GETTING INVOLVED WITH THE 16 ELECTED OFFICIALS, BECAUSE WE'RE ALL THAT'S LEFT BETWEEN THEM 17 18 AND A MORASS OF AN AMEBIC GOVERNMENT SYSTEM OF BUREAUCRACY, 19 CIVIL SERVICE AND UNIONS THAT DON'T RESPOND TO ANYBODY. 20 WITHOUT YOU AND WITHOUT US REPRESENTING THEM, THERE IS 21 NOTHING LEFT. THE GOVERNMENT WILL TAKE OVER EVERYTHING. 22 1 THINN WE HAVE FAILED IN SOME RESPECTS TO 23 BETTER OUR PUBLIC IMAGE; AND IN HEARINGS TO WHICH YOU ARE

24 ADDRESSING YOURSELVES AND TO WHICH I AM NOW ATTENDING AKE OUK 25 WAY OF SHOWING PEOPLE THAT GOVERNMENT IS JUST AS RESPONSIBLE

AS WE ARE TO GET AS INVOLVED. SO WE ARE WORKING TO BETTER 1 THE IMAGE. THIS IS THE WAY YOU ARE DUING IT AND THE WAY I AM 2 TRYING TO HELP YOU DO IT. 3 REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: THANN YOU, COUNCILMAN. 4 5 CHAIRMAN RHODES: JIMMY TAYOUN, I HAVE KNOWN YOU A LONG TIME. Q. 6 I HAVE A LOT OF RESPECT FOR YOU, FOR YOUK WORD AND FOR YOUR 7 8 DECENCY. 9 THIS COMMITTEE HAS SAT IN PHILADELPHIA FOR 10 FOUR DAYS AND WE HAVE LISTENED TO SOME PRETTY BHASTLY STORIES FROM ALL OVER THE CITY. THEY ARE FROM PEOPLE WHO ARE POOR, 11 12 FROM PEOPLE WHO ARE RICH, FROM PEOPLE WHO ARE MIDDLE-CLASS, FROM WHITE PEOPLE, FROM BLACN PEOPLE, FROM PROFESSIONAL 13 14 PEOPLE, FROM WORKING PEOPLE. AND THE STORIES AMOUNT TO A WAVE OF ACCUSATIONS AIMED AT THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA POLICE 15 16 DEPARTMENT. 17 YOU ARE UNDER DATH, BUT THAT IS NOT THE MAIN 18 THING. THE MAIN THING IS I RESPECT YOUR DECENCY, AND WE HAVE 19 GOT TO EVALUATE, WE HAVE GOT TO WEIGH THE CREDIBILITY AND THE 20 CREDENCE OF WHAT WE HAVE HEARD ALL WEEK. I NEED TO KNOW, ON THE RECORD AND UNDER 21 22 DATH, IN YOUR OPINION, AS A CITY COUNCILMAN AND AS A 23 PHILADELPHIAN, HOW SERIOUS IS THE PROBLEM OF POLICE 24 VIOLATIONS OF CITIZENS' CIVIL RIGHTS THROUGH VIOLENCE AND 25 ABUSE IN THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA?

1	A. I WISH I COULD ANSWER THAT WITH A YES OR NO
2	ANSWER. BUT WITH THE INFORMATION THAT YOU HAVE GATHERED,
3	THAT I COULD NOT GATHER, THAT I ASNED ALL THESE GROUPS TO GO
4	GATHER FOR ME
5	Q, I AM NOT ASKING YOU FOR A YES OR NO ANSWER.
6	A. NOW, WAIT A MINUTE, LET ME ANSWER IT.
7	I AM GOING TO SIT DOWN, ONCE I GET YOUR
8	TESTIMONY, AND I AM GOING TO GO TO THE POLICE DEPARTMENT
9	WHICH I AM SURE HASN'T RESPONDED TO YOUR INVESTIGATION AT
10	ALL; YOUR HEARINGS AT ALL.
11	Q. NO.
12	A. AND DEMANU FROM THEM A TOTAL REPORT AS TO
13	THEIR FINDINGS AND THEIR RECORDS TO EACH CASE. I THINN IN
14	DOING THAT, AND WHAT YOU HAVE GIVEN HE AND WHAT I WILL BE
15	ABLE TO GET FROM THEM, MY COMMITTEE WILL BE ARLE TO SIT DOWN
16	AND SAY TO DURSELVES, "FOR CHRIST'S SAKES, THERE IS A
17	COVERUP, OR, "FOR CHRIST'S SAKES, THERE IS NOTHING HERE.
18	THIS HAS BEEN FOUND HERE."
19	WHAT MORE DO THESE PEOPLE WANT, "THIS WAS
20	DONE," YOU SEE. 1 DON'T KNOW.
21	R. YOU DON'T KNOW?
22	A. I HAVE BEEN BEGGING FOR LET ME TELL YOU
23	SOMETHING. THERE WOULD BE A CASE AND THE POLICEMAN FOUND
24	GUILTY AND HE PROBABLY WAS FOUND GUILTY BY THE ACTIONS OF THE
25	POLICE DEPARTMENT, YOU SEE.

WE HAVE GOT TO DETERMINE WHETHER OR NOT THE 1 2 POLICE DEPARTMENT -- IS THE POLICE DEPARTMENT SERIOUS IN ITS EFFORTS IN HANDLING --3 COUNCILMAN TAYOUN, WE HAVE TO BE CAREFUL NOT 4 Q. TO PRETEND LINE WE LIVE IN AN ALICE IN WONDERLAND WORLD. 5 I AM NOT PRETENDING ANY (HING. 6 **A**. 7 OKAY, NOT YOU, NOT YOU --Q. I AM NOT GOING TO GO AHFAD AND CRITICIZE AN 8 Α. ENTIRE DEPARTMENT BECAUSE OF SOME THINGS YOU HEAR. 9 10 Q. YOU SAY YOU CAN'T GIVE AN ANSWER UNTIL WE 11 GIVE YOU A REPORT. I HAVE GOT TO FINISH. 12 A. 13 Q. THAT'S ALL RIGHT, GO AHEAD. IF YOU CAN'T 14 GIVE AN ANSWER UNTIL YOU HAVE A CHANCE TO EVALUATE THE 15 INFORMATION, FINE. THAT'S YOUR ANSWER? 16 THAT IS YOUR ANSWER, ISN'T IT? 17 NO. MY ANSWER IS I WANT TO FIND OUT FROM A. 18 YOU GUYS. 19 Q. THAT IS YOUR ANSWER, THAT YOU CAN'T GIVE AN 20 ANSWER UNTIL WE GIVE SOME REPORT? 21 A. THAT IS RIGHT. 22 I AM NOT QUIBBLING WITH THAT. Q. 23 NEXT QUESTION. A. 24 1 AM NOT QUIBBLING WITH THAT ANSWER. 1 AM Ω. 25 JUST TRYING TO GET IT ON THE RECORD.

1	A. YES.
2	Q. THE TESTIMONY THAT WE GOT FROM THE NEW YORK
3	CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT AND FROM THE FORMER CHIEF OF POLICE OF
4	THE BOSTON POLICE DEPARTMENT WHO IS NOW CHIEF OF THE
5	MONTGOMERY COUNTY DEPARTMENT IN MONIGOMERY COUNTY, MARYLAND,
6	AND FROM OTHER NATIONAL POLICE OFFICIALS IS THAT IF YOU RELY
7	ON CRIMINAL PROSECUTIONS TO PROTECT CITIZENS FROM POLICE
8	EXCESS, YOU WILL HAVE AN UNBRIDLED, UNRESTRAINED POLICE
9	DEPARTMENT, BECAUSE THE TEST OF CRIMINAL PROSECUTION IS TOO
10	SEVERE A TEST TO PROTECT CITIZENS
11	A. I UNDERSTAND THAT.
12	Q BEYOND A REASONABLE DOUBT.
13	A. THAT IS OBVIOUS.
14	Q. THAT IS OBVIOUS, YOU ACCEPT THAT?
15	A. I ACCEPT THAT.
16	Q. THE SECOND POINT IS: IF YOU HAVE AN
17	ADMINISTRATIVE SANCTION SYSTEM; AN ADMINISTRATIVE REVIEW
18	SYSTEM, EITHER OF SHOOTING INCIDENTS OR CITIZENS'
19	COMPLAINTS, WITHOUT THE MUSCLE OF ADMINISTRATIVE POLICY
20	COMMITMENT BEHIND THAT PROCEDURE TO GUARANIEE THAT THE
21	RECOMMENDATIONS FOR DISCIPLINE ARE CARRIED OUT BY THE SENIOR
22	OFFICIALS OF THAT CITY
23	A. I UNDERSTAND THAT.
24	Q AND THAT DEPARTMENT, IT WON'T WORK.
25	A. THAT'S LOGICAL.

### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1087

1 Q. IS THAT LOGICAL?

2 A. YES.

NOW, THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HAD SO FAR 3 0. 4 INDICATES NOT ONLY HAVE YOU BEEN FRUSTRATED IN CRIMINAL PROSECUTIONS AND NOT ONLY 1S THERE NO ADMINISTRATIVE 5 PROCEDURE WHEN THERE HAVE BEEN THE RARE INSTANCES WHEN THERE 6 7 HAVE BEEN CIVIL CASES FOUND AGAINST POLICE OFFICERS AND EVEN CRIMINAL CASES, IN ONE INSTANCE MORE THAN ONCE, AGAINST 8 9 POLICE OFFICERS WHO HAVE IN THE COURT OF LAW WITH TWELVE JURORS OF OUR PEERS STATED CLEARLY THAT A POLICE OFFICER WENT 10 11 REYOND THE BOUNDS OF THE LAWS THAT YOU IN THE LEGISLATURE, 12 AND WE IN THE LEGISLATURE NOW HAVE WRITTEN AS THE ACCEPTED 13 BOUNDS OF POLICE OFFICERS, THAT HE WENT BEYOND THOSE BOUNDS, 14 THE CITY POLICE AND OFFICIAL MECHANISM IMPOSED NO 15 ADMINISTRATIVE SANCTIONS WHATEVER. 16 NOW, HOW DOES THAT NOT GIVE A MESSAGE TO YOU 17 AND TO OTHER CITY COUNCILMEN THERE IS A PROBLEM IN TERMS OF

18 ADMINISTRATIVE PROCEDURE?

19A.IF YOU ARE GATHERING THAT INFORMATION, THAT20WILL DEFINITELY CARRY A MESSAGE TO US.

21Q. DOES THAT INDICATE A PROBLEM TO YOU?22A. SURE. IF YOU ARE AMASSING THAT KIND OF23INFORMATION, THEN IT IS OBVIOUS THERE IS A PROBLEM THAT HAS24TO BE MET HEAD-ON AND ADDRESSED TO WITH GREAT DISPATCH, AND25WE INTEND TO DO THAT.

CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU, COUNCILMAN. 1 2 REPRESENTATIVES BURSKY AND REPRESENTATIVE CIANCIULLI ARE GUESIS OF THE COMMITTEE, AND WE ARE EXTENDING 3 4 A COURTESY TO THEM TO ASK QUESTIONS, BUT YOU ARE NOT TO 5 UNDERSTAND YOUR ANSWERS TO THEIR QUESTIONS TO BE UNDER DATH, OTHERWISE OUR RECORD IS SULLIED SOMEWHAT. 6 7 REPRESENTATIVE BORSNY: I DID WANT TO ASK ONE QUESTION. IS THIS ON THE RECORD? 8 9 CHAIRMAN RHODES: IT IS ON THE RECORD, BUT IT 10 IS NOT UNDER GATH. 11 REPRESENTATIVE BORSNY: DO YOU FEEL THAT IF YOU GET TESTIMONY FROM 12 Q. 13 THIS COMMITTEE, THAT COUNCIL WILL ACT IN SOME FASHION? YES, YOU ACT BY EITHER DOING OR NOT DOING; 14 **A**. SO I WOULD SAY YES, IN SOME FASHION. 15 BY DOING SOMETHING IF YOU BELIEVE THE 16 Q. 17 RECOMMENDATION OF THIS COMMITTEE NEEDS ACTING, DO YOU -- WHAT I AM ASKING YOU, WILL COUNCIL DO IT OR SHOULD THE LEGISLAFURE 18 19 DO IT7 THE TESTIMONY THAT YOU GATHER SHOULD BE OF 20 Α. 21 SUCH A NATURE AS I HAVE BEEN GIVEN TO BELIEVE -- IF IT IS OF 22 THE NATURE THAT I HAVE BEEN GIVEN TO BELIEVE, IT WOULD BE 23 FOOLISH FOR US NOT TO ACT. WE ARE NOT HERE IN IDLE FAITH, WE ARE HERE IN GOOD FAITH. WE HAVE OUR OWN REPUTATIONS AT STAKE 24 25 AND WE BELIEVE WE HAVE DONE A GOOD JOB FOR OUR COMMUNITY AND

1 OUR CONSTITUENTS; AND WE WILL CONFINUE TO DO A GOOD JOB FOR 2 THE ENTIRE CITY, NOT ONLY FOR THE PEOPLE BUT FOR THE POLICE 3 DEPARTMENT AS WELL. WE ARE HERE NOT TO PROTECT THEM, WE'RE 4 HERE NOT TO PROTECT JUST THE PUBLIC. WE ARE NOT HERE TO 5 FIGHT ANYBODY. WE AKE HERE TO MAKE SURE THAT EVERYBODY IS 6 TAKEN CARE OF, THAT'S OUR JOB.

7 REPRESENTATIVE BORSKY: FINE.

8 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE CIANCIULLI. 9 REPRESENTATIVE CIANCIULLI:

10 Q. JUST ONE QUESTION. WHEN YOU SAID YOU WOULD 11 TAKE THE TESTIMONY OF THIS COMMITTEE AND GO OVER IF, I TRUST 12 YOU MEAN YOU ARE GOING TO HEAR THE POLICEMEN'S SIDE OF THIS? 13 A. I DON'T KNOW IF YOU HAVE HAD ANY POLICE 14 TESTIMONY.

-----

15CHAIRMAN RHODES:WE HAVE INVITED THE16COMMISSIONER WHO HAS NOT YET REPLIED TO DUR INVITATION.

17 REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: CAN YOU GET HIM HERE, 18 COUNCILMAN?

19CHAIRMAN RHODES:WE CAN GET HIM HERE, BUT I20WOULD RATHER NOT HAVE TO GO THE ROUTE OF A FORMAL SUBPOENA.

A. I BELIEVE HE WOULD PROBABLY COME. BUT IF HE
DOESN'T, I WILL CARRY YOUR CASE TO HIN AND HIS PEOPLE FOR A
COMPLETE POINT BY POINT REBUTTAL BY HIM, IF HE CAN ON POINT
BY POINT ANSWER, EITHER IN HIS DEFENSE ON VICE VERSA.

25 AT THAT TIME I WOULD ALSO SUBMIT TO YOU A

1091

1	STUDY OF OUK FINDINGS SO THAT YOU CAN USE THAT, INGEST, AND
2	DETERMINE FOR YOURSELVES HOW YOU WANT TO GO ABOUT DOING WHAT
3	YOU HAVE TO DO.
4	CHAIRMAN RHOUES: COUNCILMAN TAYOUN; BE ASSURED
5	THAT WE WILL NOT SUBMIT ANY REPORTS TO YOU BEFORE WE HAVE
6	THOROUGHLY INVESTIGATED AND OBTAINED, EITHER BY INVITATION OR
7	BY COMPULSION UNDER SUBPOENA, TESTIMONY FROM THE POLICE
8	DEPARTMENT OF THIS CITY.
9	THIS COMMITTEE IS NOT ABOUT TAKING ONE SIDE
10	OF THE STORY AND NOT HEARING THE OTHER, EVEN IF THE OTHER
11	COMES IN UNWILLING. WE ARE GOING TO HEAR THE OTHER SIDE OF
12	THE STORY.
13	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON HAS ONE LAST
14	QUESTION.
15	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON:
16	Q. I WANT TO KNOW WHETHER OR NOT YOU KNOW
17	ANYTHING CONCERNING THE TRAINING POLICIES OF THE PHILADELPHIA
18	POLICE DEPARTMENT, FOR THE RECORD?
19	A. NO, I DON'T KNOW ANY FHING ABOUT THEIR
20	TRAINING POLICY.
21	Q. DO YOU KNOW ANYTHING ABOUF ANY CASES THAT
22	HAVE BEEN BROUGHT TO YOU IN THE CITY CONCERNING POLICE
23	VIOLENCE OR POLICE BRUIALILY AGAINST ITS CITIZENS, AS AN
24	INDIVIDUAL COUNCILMAN AND ELECTED REPRESENTATIVE OF THE
25	PEOPLE, CONCERNING PEOPLE WHO HAVE A PROBLEM WITH THE POLICE?

A. WE HAVE HAD CONSTITUENTS COMPLAIN TO US ON SEVERAL OCCASIONS OF POLICE ABUSE OR OVERREACTION; BUT WE HAVE HAD THOSE RESOLVED TO OUR SATISFACTION AS WELL AS TO THE CONSTITUENT'S SATISFACTION, FOLLOWING INQUIRIES BY US TO THE POLICE COMMISSIONER.

6 Q. ARE THOSE CASES AVAILABLE FOR THE RECORD OF 7 THIS COMMITTEE?

8 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: IT SEEMS TO ME, MR. 9 CHAIRMAN, THAT TESTIMONY WOULD GO A LONG WAY IF THEY HAD HAD FOLNS WHO HAVE COME BEFORE THEM AS ELECTED REPRESENTATIVE 10 11 WITH WORDS YOU SAY YOU CAN TRUST, THAT PERHAPS THOSE SPECIFIC CASES WOULD BE CASES IN WHICH WE WOULD BE ABLE TO DETERMINE 12 HOW THEY WERE RESOLVED, SINCE IT SEEMS THAT SOME OF THE OTHER 13 CASES THAT CAME REFORE THIS COMMITTEE WERE NOT IN THE 14 15 RESOLVABLE FASHION.

16 CHAIRMAN RHODES: WELL, WE WILL MAKE A REQUEST, 17 COUNCILMAN.

A. I WOULD NOT TAKE 1F UPON HYSELF TO RELEASE
THOSE RECORDS BECAUSE WHEN PLOPLE COME TO ME, I FEEL IT IS
LINE GOING TO A PRIEST AT TIMES. II IS THEIR OWN PRIVATE
BUSINESS, IT IS NOT PUBLIC BUSINESS. IF THEY WANT TO MAKE IT
PUBLIC, IT IS THEIR BUSINESS.

23 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON:

24Q.THEY MADE IT PUBLIC WHEN THEY CAME TO YOU.25A.THEY HAVE THE SAME OPPORIUNITY TO COME

BEFORE YOU AND MAKE THEIR POSITION PUBLIC. 1 2 THEY HAVE COME TO ME. I HAVE RESOLVED THE PROBLEM; AND I AM NOT AT LIBERTY TO DIVULGE WHO COMES TO ME, 3 AND NEITHER ARE YOU. 4 5 Ω. I JUST ASKED. CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU, COUNCILMAN, THANK 6 7 YOU, REPRESENTATIVE --REPRESENTATIVE CIANCIULLI: NO. I THINK WHAT 8 9 HE IS SAYING TO YOU, BECAUSE I SHARE AN OFFICE WITH HIM: 10 MOST OF THE COMPLAINIS THAT HAVE COME TO US HAVE COME TO US 11 EITHER BECAUSE A PERSON IS LOCKED UP OR SOMETHING; AND I DON'T THINK WE HAVE THE RIGHT TO DIVULGE THAT PERSON, 12 13 WHATEVER THEY WERE LOCKED UP FOR, WHICH WE WOULD HAVE TO GET INTO, I DON'T THINK IT IS FAIR TO THEM TO JUST DIVULGE IT 14 15 WITHOUT THEIR PERMISSION. CHAIRMAN RHODES: I THINK THE POINT IS WELL 16 17 TAKEN, AND I THINK WE UNDERSTAND IT. 18 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: I AM NOT SAYING, 19 THAT IS NOT WHAT I WAS SAYING. LET ME CLARIFY THE RECORD FOR 20 ANYONE'S EDIFICATION IN THE ROOM WHO THOUGHT THAT. 21 WHAT I WAS SUGGESTING IF THE COUNCILMAN, 22 SINCE HE ENUMERAJED ON THE POINT THAT HE HAD INDIVIDUAL 23 CASES THAT CAME TO HIM AND WERE SATISFIED, THAT PERHAPS MAYNE 24 HE MIGHT NOT BE ABLE TO SHARE THE INDIVIDUAL'S NAME, BUT HE 25 COULD SHARE IN FACT THE NIND OF CASE THAT IT WAS IN

RELATIONSHIP TO THE POLICE VIOLENCE SO THAT WE WOULD HAVE AN 1 2 IDEA HOW IT WAS RESOLVED. 3 I DIDN'T ASK FOR THE PERSON'S NAME. I AM 4 ASNING FOR A CASE IN POINT OF HOW IT WAS RESOLVED, BECAUSE WE HAVE NOT COME TO THE SATISFACTION OF THIS COMMITTEE, AS FAR 5 AS I AM CONCERNED, DEALING WITH THAT POINT. 6 7 Α. WHEN I SAY "RESOLVE", WE HAVE EVEN HAD 8 CASES WHERE I HAVE RECOMMENDED TO THEM THAT THEY GO SEEK AN 9 ATTORNEY AND SEEK TO PROSECUTE THE POLICEMAN IN COURT BECAUSE 10 I FELT STRONGLY THAT THERE WAS MERIT TO THEIR CASE. 11 CHAIRMAN RHODES: COUNCILMAN, COULD IT BE POSSIBLE YOU COULD PROVIDE THESE ACCOUNTS WITHOUT NAMES? 12 13 I AM GOING TO TRY. Α. 14 CHAIRMAN RHODES: DO YOUR BEST. I HAVE A SECRETARY AND AN AIDE AND I WILL GO 15 A. 16 THROUGH OUR RECORDS, I WILL ASN THEM TO GO THROUGH RECORDS. 17 WE DON'T ASSIGN THEM BY POLICE ABUSE CASE, THEY ARE SIMPLY 18 FILED BY NAMES. IT IS ALMOST IMPOSSIBLE WITH 250,000 19 CONSTITUENTS. 20 CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU VERY MUCH FOR BEING 21 WITH US THIS EVENING, COUNCILMAN, AND COMING FORWARD, I 22 PERSONALLY THINK IT WAS A VERY DECENT THING FOR YOU TO DO AND 23 WE RESPECT YOU FOR COMING. 24 THANK YOU VERY MUCH, IT'S GOOD TO SEE YOU A. IN PHILADELPHIA, AND WE WELCOME YOUR INQUIRIES. 25

DELORES KEDRA

1	(WITNESS EXCUSED.)
2	CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU. BEFORE WE GO ON;
3	I AM REMISS IN NOT ACKNOWLEDGING, I SHOULD HAVE, THE KIND
4	HOSPITALITY OF THE HARROWGATE COMMUNITY CENTER, AND MOST
5	NOTABLY, ROSLYN HORN, THE DIRECTOR OF THE CENTER WHO HAS BLEN
6	VERY HELPFUL IN ALLOWING US TO MEET HERE AT THE CENTER, AND
7	WE ARE VERY APPRECIATIVE OF HER COOPERATION.
8	I WOULD ALSO LIKE TO, AT THIS POINT,
9	ACNNOWLEDGE THE PRESENCE OF REPRESENTATIVE MARK COHEN; A
10	MEMBER OF THE SUBCOMMITTEE FROM PHILADELPHIA COUNTY, TO MY
11	EXTREME RIGHT.
12	OUR NEXT WITNESS TONIGHT IS MRS. DELORES
13	KEDRA. WILL YOU TAKE THE STAND, MRS. KEDRA.
14	THANN YOU FOR BEING WITH US TONIGHT, MRS.
15	NEDRA. DO YOU ACKNOWLEDGE THAT YOU HAVE IN YOUR POSSESSION A
16	SUBPOENA TO APPEAR BEFORE THIS SUBCOMMITTEE OF THE HOUSE OF
17	REPRESENTATIVES TONIGHT? YOU HAVE TO SPEAK UP.
18	MRS. KEDRA: YES, I DO HAVE II.
19	CHAIRMAN RHODES: YOU DO HAVE IT?
20	MKS. NEDRA: YES.
21	DELORES NEDRA, SWORN.
22	CHAIRMAN RHODES:
23	Q. WOULD YOU STATE YOUR NAME AND ADDRESS FOR
24	THE RECORD, AND SPELL YOUR LAST NAME.
25	A. DELORES KEDRA, N-E-D-R-A. I LIVE AT 2020

# Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1095

DELORES KEDRA

GRANITE STREET, PHILADELPHIA. 1 2 THANN YOU. YOU MAY PROCEED IN YOUR OWN Q. 3 WORDS AND TELL US THE ACCOUNT OF THE INCIDENT YOU WOULD LIKE TO RELATE TO US. 4 5 A. I DON'T KNOW WHERE TO BEGIN, IT HAS BEEN SO 6 MANY OF THEM. 7 WELL, I WILL START WITH DECEMBER 29TH WHEN THE POLICE BROKE INTO MY HOME. 8 DECEMBER 29TH OF WHAT YEAR? 9 Q. 10 I AM SURRY, '75. I WAS IN THE HOSPITAL AT Α. 11 THE TIME. THEY HAD BROKE IN TO MY HOME, BEAT UP MY FAMILY. 12 YOU ARE GOING TO HAVE TO GO A LITTLE BIT Q. 13 SLOWER, MRS. KEDRA. ALL RIGHT. 14 A. YOU WERE IN THE HOSPITAL AT THE TIME? 15 Q. YES. 16 Α. AND THE POLICE ON THE NIGHT OF DECEMBER 29TH 17 Q. 18 OR THE DAY -- AND ABOUT WHAT TINE WAS THIS? 19 THE DAY, I AM SURRY. I BELIEVE IT WAS A. 20 BETWEEN 10:00 AND 10:30 A.M. IF WAS DECEMBER 29TH, IT WAS DN 21 A MONDAY MORNING. 22 AND YOU SAY THE POLICE BROKE INTO YOUR HOME? Q. 23 YES. Α. 24 AND DID WHAT? Q. 25 THEY BEAT UP MY FAMILY. A.

#### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1096

DELORES NEDRA

1	Q. FIRST, WHO BROKE IN YOUR HOME AND THEN WHO
2	IS YOUR FAMILY THAT WAS BEATEN UP?
3	A. THE POLICE BROKE INTO MY HOME.
4	Q. WHAT POLICE?
5	A. THE NAMES?
6	Q. DO YOU HAVE NAMES?
7	A. YES, I HAVE NAMES, BUT CAN I USE THEM?
8	Q. YES; WE WOULD LIKE TO HAVE THOSE NAMES ON
9	RECORD, IF YOU HAVE THEM.
10	A. WELL, I HAVE A PENDING LAWSUIT.
11	Q. YOU DO?
12	A. YES.
13	Q. IF DOESN'T MATTER, IT WON'T AFFECT YOUR
14	LAWSUIT.
15	A. BUT I WOULD RATHER NOT BECAUSE OF
16	RETALIATION. THEY HAVE HARASSED BY FABILY FOR THE LAST TWO
17	AND A HALF YEARS AND I DON'T WANT IT TO HAPPEN AGAIN.
18	Q. WILL YOU GIVE US THE NAMES IN PRIVATE?
19	A. YES.
20	Q. ALL RIGHT, BEFORE YOU LEAVE, BECAUSE WE HAVE
21	TO ESTABLISH WHO WAS INVOLVED.
22	ALL RIGHT, THIS OCCURKED MONDAY MORNING,
23	DECEMBER 29, 1975. HOW MANY OFFICERS WERE INVOLVED?
24	A. I REALLY DON'T KNOW. ABOUT 15, MY DAUGHIER
25	SAID. SHE WAS AT HOME WHEN IT HAPPENED.

1	CHAIRMAN RHODES: DO YOU WANT TO TESTIFY WITH
2	YOUR MOTHER? WE WILL SWEAR YOU. IT WILL BE A LOT EASIER.
3	MKS. NEDRA: COULD SHE, BECAUSE SHE WAS THERE.
4	CHAIRMAN RHODES: WE DON'T HAVE TO SUBPOENA YOU
5	IF YOU WAIVE YOUR RIGHT TO SUBPOENA, WE CAN JUST SWEAR YOU.
6	DO YOU UNDERSTAND THAT?
7	DO YOU UNDERSTAND THAT?
8	MRS. ROZANSKI: YES.
9	CHAIRMAN RHODES: DO YOU WAIVE YOUR RIGHT TO
10	SUBPOENA?
11	MRS. ROZANSKI: YES.
12	CHAIRMAN RHODES: DID YOU SAY YES?
13	MRS. ROZANSKI: YES.
14	CHAIRMAN RHODES: WHAT THAT MEANS IS YOU ARE
15	NOT COVERED ENTIRELY IN TERMS OF LIABILITY BY DOING THAT.
16	MRS. ROZANSKI: YES.
17	CHAIRMAN RHODES: WILL YOU RAISE YOUR RIGHT
18	HAND?
19	MRS. ROZANSKI: YES.
20	
21	ELIZABETH ROZANSKI, SWORN.
22	
23	CHAIRMAN RHODES:
24	Q. WILL YOU STATE YOUR NAME AND ADDRESS FOR THE
25	RECORD.

1 (MRS, ROZANSKI) ELIZABETH ROZANSKI, 5243 A. 2 COTTAGE STREET, R-0-Z-A-N-8-K-I. 3 MRS, ROZANSKI, YOU AKE THE DAUGHTER OF MKS. Q. 4 KEDRA? 5 A. YES. AND YOU WERE PRESENT AT HER ADDRESS OR YOUK Q. 6 ADDRESS ON DECEMBER 29, 1975, WHEN THIS INCIDENT OCCURRED? 7 8 A. YES, I WAS. 9 Q. WHY DON'T YOU TELL US THE ACCOUNT, IN YOUR 10 OWN WORDS? 11 OKAY. TWO POLICE OFFICERS CAME UP AND A. KNOCKED ON THE DOOR. THEY SAID THEY HAD A SUBPOENA FOR MY 12 13 FUTURE HUSBAND FOR A COURT HEARING THE NEXT DAY. I TOLD THEM 14 THAT HE WAS SLEEPING. SO THEY TOLD ME THEY WANTED TO SEE 15 HIM; AND I SAID I WASN'T WAKING HIM UP BECAUSE I NNEW THAT'S 16 NOT WHAT THEY WANTED. SO THEY CAME BACK A SECOND TIME AND THEY 17 TRIED TO PUSH THEIR WAY IN. AND ME AND MY BROTHER TOLD THEM 18 19 THEY WEREN'T COMING IN. IN THE MEAN (IME, WE RAN TO THE PHONE 20 AND CALLED OUR LAWYER, AND OUR LAWYER TOLD US NOT TO LET 21 ANYBODY IN THE HOUSE. 22 SO THEY LEFT AND THEY CAME BACK A THIRD 23 TIME. THE THIRD TIME WHEN THEY CAME BACK THEY JUST BROKE IN. 24 SHOT GUNS, NIGHISTICKS, THROUGH THE FRONT DOOR, THROUGH THE 25 BACK DOOR.

1	MY BROTHER HAD A CAMERA AROUND HIS NECK
2	TANING PICTURES OF ALL THE POLICE OFFICERS. AS THEY WERE
3	WALKING IN THE DOOR, THEY SAW THE CAMERA. THEY TRIED TO GRAB
4	THE CAMERA. MY BROTHER THREW IT TO MY SISTER. AS HE THKEW
5	THE CAMERA, ONE OFFICER HIT HIM ON THE HEAD WITH A
6	NIGHTSTICK. AND THE OTHER OFFICER HIT MY SISTER WITH A
7	NIGHTSTICK, AND SHE FELL TO THE FLOOR.
8	IN THE MEANTIME MY OTHER I HAD THREE
9	BROTHERS IN THE LIVING ROOM, MYSELF, AND MY TWO SISTERS.
10	Q. SO THERE WERE THREE BROTHERS, TWO SISTERS
11	AND YOU. SO THERE WERE SIX YOUNGSTERS?
12	A. THERE WERE SIX OF US IN THE LIVING ROOM.
13	THERE'S EIGHT OF US ALTOGETHER, TWO WERE UPSTAIRS.
14	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: EXCUSE ME, MR.
15	CHAIRMAN, CAN WE ESTABLISH FOR THE RECORD WHETHER IT WAS A
16	SUBPOENA OR A WARRANT.
17	A. THEY HAD NO WARRANT AT ALL, NOTHING. ALL IT
18	WAS WAS A PIECE OF PAPER ROLLED UP LIKE THIS. (INDICATING.)
19	THAT'S ALL IT WAS.
20	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: THANK YOU.
21	CHAIRMAN RHOUES:
22	Q. HOW DO YOU KNOW IT WASN'T A WARRANT?
23	A. BECAUSE IT CAME OUT IN COURT THAT THEY HAD
24	NO WARRANT AT ALL FOR MY HOUSE, NOTHING,
25	Q. I SEE.

1	A. WELL, SEE, I KNOW WHAT THEY WERE THERE FOR
2	BECAUSE THEY WERE AROUND OUR HOUSE THAT WHOLE WEENEND.
3	Q. WHAT WERE THEY THERE FOR?
4	A. THEY WERE LOOKING FOR MY FUTURE HUSBAND AND
5	WHICH THEY HAD PICKED HIM UP TWO OR THREE TIMES ALREADY
6	THAT WEEKEND. AND THEY WERE JUST HARASSING US.
7	AND I NNEW THEY WERE JUST THERE TO HARASS US
8	MORE BECAUSE THEY KNEW MY MOTHER WAS IN THE HOSPITAL BECAUSE
9	THE NIGHT BEFORE THE POLICE HAD TAKEN HER TO THE HOSPITAL.
10	THEY NNEW WE WERE THERE BY OURSELVES. SO THEY JUST CAME IN
11	AND DID WHATEVER THEY WANTED TO DO.
12	Q. LET'S GET BACK ON THE RECORD. HOW MANY OF
13	YOU WERE ACTUALLY BEATEN BY THE POLICE?
14	A. I WASN'T BEATEN UP. MY SISTER PATTY WAS AND
15	
16	Q. HOW OLD IS YOUR SISTER PATITY?
17	A. AT THE TIME SHE WAS 17.
18	NY BROTHER, JOE
19	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON:
20	Q. HOW OLD WAS HE?
21	A. HE WAS 22 AT THE TIME. MY BROTHER, NENNY,
22	WHICH WAS 20; AND MY BROTHER; MICHAEL, HE WAS 16; AND MY
23	BROTHER, BOBBY WHO WAS 11 10 AT THE TIME.
24	CHAIRMAN RHODES:
25	Q. NOW, HOW MANY POLICE OFFICERS WERE INVOLVED

1 IN THIS? 2 A. AT LEAST 15. FIFTEEN POLICE OFFICERS CAME TO YOUR HOUSE? 3 Q. 4 YES, YES. A. DO YOU KNOW WHETHER THEY WERE ALL FROM THE 5 Q. SAME DISTRICT OR WERE THEY A SPECIAL UNIT? 6 7 THERE WAS THE 15TH DISTRICT, STAKE-OUT. A. 8 DETECTIVES AND HOMICIDE DETECTIVES. 9 DO YOU KNOW WHY THEY WERE LOOKING FOR YOUR Q. 10 FIANCE? 11 A. YES. 12 Q. WHY? THEY TRIED TO SAY THAT HE COMMITTED A 13 A. MURDER. 14 15 Q+ WAS HE EVER CHARGED WITH THAT MURDER? 16 A. YES, HE WAS, BUT HE WAS ACQUITTED. 17 WAS THERE A TRIAL? Q. 18 A. YES. NOW, THIS MAY TAKE SOME FIME, BUT IT IS 19 Q. 20 IMPORTANT FOR OUR RECORD. COULD YOU DETAIL EACH ONE OF YOUR 21 BROTHERS AND SISTERS, WHAT ACTUALLY HAPPENED TO THEN? LET'S 22 START WITH YOUR SISTER, PATTY, WHAT HAPPENED TO HER? 23 SHE WAS HIT ON THE HEAD WITH A NIGHTSTICK. Α. 24 MORE THAN ONCE? Q. 25 JUST ONE TIME, UNTIL SHE FELL TO THE FLOOR. Α.

1 Q. WAS SHE UNCONSCIOUS? 2 A. SHE WAS IN SHOCK. I HAD TO SMACH HER TO BRING HER BACK TO HER SENSES. 3 4 Q. DID SHE HAVE LACERATIONS OR WAS HER HEAD --5 WAS HER SKIN CUT OR --6 A. NO, SHE WASN'T CUT, BUT SHE HAD PROBLEMS ---7 SHE FELL ON HER NNEE AND SHE HAS NNEE PROBLEMS UNTIL THIS 8 DAY. 9 DID YOU VIEW THIS BLOW TO YOUR SISTER? DID Q. YOU SEE YOUR ---10 11 Α. OH, I SAW EVERYTHING. 12 Q. WHAT PRECIPITATED HER BEING HIT? 13 A. THE CAMERA. THIS IS THE SISTER WHO CAUGHT THE CAMERA? 14 Q. 15 A. YES. YOUR BROTHER, JOE, WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR 16 Q. BROTHER, JOE? 17 18 JOE WAS HIT ON THE HEAD SEVERAL TIMES. HE A. 19 RECEIVED SIX OR SEVEN STITCHES. 20 MKS. NEDKA: NO, FOUR. WE HAVE TO NEEP IT 21 STRAIGHT. 22 HE RECEIVED FOUR, MY OTHER SON RECEIVED 23 SEVEN. 24 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 25 Q. SO YOUR BROTHER, JOC, RECEIVED FOUR

```
1
      STITCHES?
                      (MRS. ROZANSKI) YES.
 2
                 A.
 3
                 Q,
                       WHAT PRECIPITATED HIS BEING HIT?
                       THROWING THE CAMERA TO MY SISTER.
 4
                 A.
                       HE WAS THE ONE WHO THREW THE CAMERA?
 5
                 Q.
                       AND HE WAS WRITING THE NAMES AND THE BADGE
                 A.
 6
 7
      NUMBERS DOWN.
                       SO HE WAS TRYING TO IDENTIFY THE POLICE
 8
                 Q.
 9
      OFFICERS.
                       DID HE STRIKE ANY OFFICERS?
10
                       NO.
11
                 A.
                       DID HE SAY ANYTHING TO THE OFFICERS,
12
                 Q.
13
      ABUSIVE?
14
                     HE JUST TOLD THEM TO LEAVE.
                 A.
                       AND HE WAS STRUCK REPEATEDLY AND ENDED UP
15
                 Q.
16
      WITH FOUR STITCHES?
17
                 A.
                       YES. THEY THREW HIM OUT OF THE DOOR WITH
      JUST HIS ROBE ON. THEY LITERALLY PICKED HIM UP, TWO PULICE
18
19
      OFFICERS, AND JUST THREW HIM OUT.
                       DID MORE THAN ONE POLICE OFFICER STRIKE YOUR
20
                 Q.
      BROTHER, JOE?
21
22
                     YES.
                 A.
23
                      HOW MANY POLICE OFFICERS?
                 Q.
24
                 A. ABOUT THREE OR FOUR.
25
                     DID HE FALL TO THE GROUND?
                 Q.
```

D. KEDRA - E. ROZANSKI 1105 1 A. YES. DID THEY CONTINUE HIT (ING HIM WHILE HE WAS 2 Q. ON THE GROUND? 3 4 YES. A. AT ANY TIME DID THEY HANDCUFF HIM? 5 Q. YES. 6 A. 7 DID YOU HEAR ANY POLICE OFFICER ANNOUNCE Q. THAT HE WAS UNDER ARREST --8 NO. 9 A. --- OR BEGIN TO READ TO HIM HIS RIGHTS? 10 Q. NO, I DIDN'T HEAR NONE OF THAT. 11 A. 12 YOUR BROTHER, NENNY, WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR Q. 13 BROTHER KENNY? 14 AFTER MY BROTHER AND MY SISTER WERE HIT, MY A. 15 TWO OTHER BROTHERS CAME IN, NENNY AND MICHAEL. 16 KENNY GOT INTO THE MIDDLE OF IT AND HE GOT 17 HIT. AND MY BROTHER, NENNY, HAD A BIG AFRO AT ONE TIME; AND 18 ONE COP HAD A HAND IN HIS HAIR THIS WAY AND ANOTHER ONE THIS 19 WAY, WHILE ANOTHER ONE WAS BEATING HIM ON HIS HEAD, UNTIL 20 WHERE THE BLOOD JUST SPURTED RIGHT OUT. (INDICATING) 21 POLICE OFFICERS HAD HIM BY THE HAIR, BOTH ο. 22 SIDES OF HIS HEAD? 23 YES. AND EVERY TIME HE FELL DOWN AND WOULD A. 24 COME BACK UP AGAIN, THEY WOULD HIT HIM AGAIN. 25 Q. SO THEY HELD HIM AND STRUCK HIM AND HE WOULD

FALL TO THE FLOOR, FACE FORWARD? 1 2 Α. YES. Q. AND THEY WOULD PICK HIM BACK UP AGAIN, OR 3 WOULD HE GET BACK UP AGAIN? 4 5 A. HE GOT BACK UP. AND THEY WOULD HOLD HIS HAIR AGAIN? Q. 6 7 YES, THEY WOULD NEEP HOLDING HIS HEAD WHILE A. 8 THEY KEPT BANGING HIM. 9 Q. THEN THEY WOULD HIT HIM AGAIN WITH A NIGHTSTICK? 10 YES. 11 A. 12 Ω. HOW MANY TIMES WAS HE STRUCK WITH A 13 NIGHTSTICK 14 I COULDN'T COUNT. A. 15 Q. WAS HE PLACED INTO HANDCUFFS? YES. 16 A. WAS HE TOLD HE WAS UNDER ARREST? 17 Q. I DIDN'T HEAR ANY OF THAT. THERE WAS TOO 18 A. 19 MUCH GOING ON FOR ME TO HEAR ANY OF THAT. 20 Q. YOUR BROTHER, MICHAEL, THE 16-YEAR-OLD AS 21 THE TIME. 22 MICHAEL WAS HIT, BUT THE ONLY THING I SAW A. 23 MICHAEL GET HIT WITH WAS A NIGHTSTICK ACROSS HIS ARM. BUT AS 24 FAR AS ANY BEATINGS ON THE HEAD, NONE OF THAT, I DIDN'T SEE 25 NONE OF THAT.

1	I WAS RUNNUNG BACK AND FORTH TRYING TO
2	CONTROL THE LITTLE ONE AND JUST KEEP EVERYTHING UNDER
3	CONTROL; AND I STAYED OUT OF THE PICTURE BEFORE 1 GOT IT
4	BECAUSE THE POLICE OFFICERS DID NOT LIKE ME AT ALL.
5	Q. WHY DON'T THEY LIKE YOU?
6	A. BECAUSE I SPEAK UP TO THEM. BECAUSE I AM
7	NOT AFRAID OF THEM.
8	Q. DID YOU RECOGNIZE ANY OF THESE POLICE
9	OFFICERS WHEN THEY CAME INTO THE HOUSE?
10	A. YES, I DID.
11	Q. YOU HAVE HAD PREVIOUS EXPERIENCES WITH THESE
12	POLICE OFFICERS?
13	A. YES.
14	Q. WHAT KIND OF EXPERIENCES?
15	A. THEY HELD ME DOWN HOMICIDE, DOWN AT 8TH AND
16	RACE, FOR AT LEAST 17 HOURS.
17	MRS. KEDRA: THIS WAS ON DECEMBER 22ND.
18	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: WERE YOU ARRESTED?
19	MRS. ROZANSKI: NO.
20	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: WERE YOU CHARGED
21	WITH ANY (HING?
22	MKS. ROZANSKI: NO.
23	CHAIRMAN RHODES:
24	Q. WERE THEY LOOKING FOR YOUR FIANCE? IS THAT
25	WHY THEY HELD YOU?

(MRS. ROZANSNI) HE WAS DOWN THERE WITH ME. 1 A. 2 Q. I SEE. IS THAT THE ONLY ENCOUNTER YOU HAD WITH THE POLICE BEFORE THAT NIGH (? 3 4 YES. I USED TO BE FRIENDS WITH THEM. A. 5 ARE YOU FRIENDS WITH THEM NOW? **Q**. 6 MKS. KEDRA: NOT THESE PARTICULAR POLICEMEN 7 THAT ENTERED THE HOUSE. WE MEAN JUST POLICEMEN IN GENERAL FROM THE NEIGHBORHOOD. 8 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 9 WHAT HAPPENED TO YOUR BROTHER, BOBBY? 10 Q. (MRS. ROZANSNI) BOBBY JUST GOT SLAPPED. 11 A. 12 HOW I THINK HE GOT IT WAS JUST IN THE HIDDLE OF EVERYTHING. YOU SEE, WE HAD OUR CHRISTMAS TREE UP --13 14 RIGH(, THIS WAS ON DECEMBER 29TH, RIGHT? Q. THERE WERE SO MANY POLICEMEN THERE, WE 15 A. COULDN'T MOVE NOWHFRE. HE WAS -- HE JUST GOT SLAPPED ALL 16 17 AROUND. 18 NOW WHO ENDED UP BEING PUT UNDER ARREST THAT Q. 19 NIGHT? 20 MY BROTHERS JOE, KENNY, MICHAEL, AND MY A. 21 HUSBAND. 22 WHO WAS YOUR FIANCE THEN? Q. 23 MY FIANCE THEN. A. 24 WHAT IS HIS NAME? Q. 25 RICHARD ROZANSKI. A.

1	Q. AND THEY WERE TAKEN TO WHERE?
2	A. EIGHTH AND RACE.
3	Q. DID ANYTHING HAPPEN TO THEM ON THE WAY TO
4	STH AND RACE?
5	A. NOT THAT I NNOW OF, NOT THAT I COULD
6	REMEMBER.
7	Q. THEY WERE CHARGED WITH WHAT?
8	A. HINDERING THE APPREHENSION OF A FUGITIVE,
9	MKS. NEDRA: RESISTING AKREST AND ASSAULT AND
10	BATTERY ON A POLICE OFFICER,
11	AND THEY WENT TO COURT AND THEY WERE
12	ACQUITTED THEY WERE FOUND NOT GUILTY. MY SONS WENT TO
13	COURT FIRST.
14	CHAIRMAN RHODES: WHAT WERE THE CHARGES AGAIN,
15	HINDERING THE APPREHENSION OF A FUGITIVE?
16	A. (MRS. ROZANSKI) A FUGITIVE.
17	Q. YOUR FIANCE?
18	A. YES. RESISTING ARREST.
19	Q. RESISTING ARREST?
20	A. AND ASSAULT AND BATTERY.
21	Q. ON A POLICE OFFICER?
22	A. YES.
23	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: WAS DISORDERLY
24	CONDUCT IN THERE?
25	MRS.NEDRA: WHAT?

REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: DISORDERLY CONDUCT. 1 MRS. KEDRA: I BELIEVE THAT IT WAS, BUT I AM 2 3 NOT SURE. CHAIRMAN RHODES: 4 IS THAT THE END OF THE ACCOUNT OF THE 29TH? 5 Q. 6 A. (MRS, KEDRA) YES, BUT THERE PRIOR TO THAT WE WERE DOWN TO THE ROUNDHOUSE, THE 22ND OF DECEMBER. 7 Q. WELL, LET ME GET THE RECORD STRAIGHT. DO 8 YOU WANT TO TELL US ABOUT ACCOUNTS BEFORE THE 29TH OR AFTER 9 THE 29TH AT THIS POINT? IT IS UP TO YOU. 10 WELL, I WOULD LIKE TO TELL YOU BEFORE THE 11 Α. 12 29TH. 13 ALL RIGHT. Q. 14 AS TO WHAT LED UP TO ALL THIS. A. 15 Q. WHAT INCIDENT BEFORE THE 29TH? 16 WELL, DECEMBER 22ND I GOT A PHONE CALL AT A. WORK THAT THE POLICE WERE AT MY HOUSE. 17 18 Q. WHO DID YOU RECEIVE THE PHONE CALL FROM? 19 I AM SORRY, FROM MY DAUGHTER, ELIZABETH. Α. SHE CALLED YOU AND TOLD YOU THE POLICE WERE 20 Q. AT YOUR HOUSE ON THE 22ND? 21 22 A. YES. 23 WHERE WERE YOU, A! WORK? Q. 24 I WAS AT WORK THEN. A. WHAT TIME OF DAY WAS THAT? 25 **Q**.

1	A. THIS WAS AT NIGHT. THIS WAS, LET'S SAY
2	MAYBE 10:00 D'CLOCK AT NIGHT.
3	Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENED?
4	A. WELL, I ASKED HER TO PUT THE DETECTIVE ON
5	THE PHONE, BECAUSE I WANFED TO KNOW WHAT WAS WRONG. AND HE
6	SAID THAT HE WANTED MY SON-IN-LAW, WHICH IS RICHARD ROZANSKI,
7	AND MY SON JOE; HE WANTED TO TALK TO THEM.
8	WELL, I ASKED HIM IF HE COULD WAIT UNTIL I
9	CAME HOME, AND HE SAID NO.
10	SO I HAD LEFT WORK AND ARRIVED HOME ABOUT
11	QUARTER AFTER 11:00. I CALLED UP THE 15TH POLICE DISTRICT
12	AND ASKED THEM IF MY DAUGHTER OR SON WAS UP THERE, AND THEY
13	SAID NO. THEY ADVISED ME TO CALL DOWNTOWN.
14	Q. THEN WHAT DID YOU DUT
15	A. WELL; I CALLED DOWNTOWN AND I ASKED THEM
16	I SPOKE TO A LIEUTENANT AT HOMICIDE AND ASKED HIM WHY THEY
17	WERE TAKEN IN.
18	Q. GO AHEAD.
19	A. I SAID TO HIM; "I THOUGHT HOMICIDE WAS WHEN
20	YOU HAD A DEAD BODY." HE SAID WE DO HAVE A DEAD BODY."
21	AND THEN I GOT VERY UPSET. THIS IS THE WAY
22	THEY TOLD ME, THE BOY THAT MY SON-IN-LAW WAS ACCUSED OF
23	MURDERING, THIS IS HOW THEY TOLD ME HE WAS DEAD.
24	SO IN TURN I WENT DOWN TO THE ROUNDHOUSE.
25	NOW THEY HAD MY 16-YEAR-OLD SON DOWN THERE

1	WHICH I NEVER KN	EW IT UNTIL 6:00 O'CLOCK THE NEXT MORNING.
2	THEY HELD HIM TH	ERE, THEY HAD HY DAUGHER, ELIZABETH, THERE
3	AND MY SON, JOE.	
4	Q.	WHERE DID THEY HAVE HIM AT THE ROUNDHOUSE?
5	А.	AT HOMICIDE.
6	Q.	AT HOMICIDE?
7	A.	YES.
8	Q.	AND THIS IS WHERE YOU CALLED?
9	A.	YES.
10	Q.	THE DISTRICT. YOU SAID YOU CALLED
11	A.	I CALLED THE DISTRICT FIRST AND THEY TOLD ME
12	TO CALL DOWNTOWN	, HOMICIDE.
13	Q.	I SEE. AND HOMICIDE ALSO TOLD YOU THEY
14	DIDN'T HAVE YOUR	SON?
15	۸.	NO. WHEN I CALLED DOWN THERE, THEY SAID
16	THEY DID HAVE HI	M DOWN THERE.
17	Q.	I SEE. BUT YOU DIDN'F KNOW THEY HAD YOUR
18	16-YEAR-OLD SON	UNTIL THE NEXT DAY?
19	۸.	NO, I DIDN'T, UNTIL 6:00 D'CLOCK THAT NEXT
20	MORNING.	
21	Q.	IS THERE MORE YOU WANT TO TELL US ABOUT THAT
22	ACCOUNT?	
23	A.	YES.
24	Q.	JUST GO AHEAD IN YOUR OWN WORDS.
25	Α.	WELL, I HAD A RIDE DOWN THERE WITH MR.

1	ROZANSKI, THAT IS MY SON-IN-LAW'S FATHER: AND WE WAITED
2	DOWNSTAIRS I WILL SAY FOR 20 MINUIES, AND THEN A DETECTIVE
3	CAME DOWN TO GET ME. AND I INSISTED UPON SEEING MY CHILDREN,
4	BUT THEY WOULDN'T LET HE.
5	THEY TOLD WE ALL ABOUT THE MURDER AND THEY
6	TOLD ME THAT MY SON-IN-LAW BID IF, THAT MY DAUGHTER DID IF
7	AND MY SON DID IT; AND THEY WOULDN'T LET ME SEE MY CHILDREN.
8	I WAS DOWN THERE A FEW HOURS AND MY
9	SON-IN-LAW MUST HAVE BEEN IN THE NEXT ROOM BEING QUESTIONED
10	AND THEY WERE BEATING HIM UP. I DIDN'T SEE IT, BUT I COULD
11	HEAR IT. I HEARD HIM SCREAMING.
12	Q. WHAT COULD YOU HEAR*
13	A. I COULD HEAR HIS SCREAMS, "MOTHER OF GOD, I
14	CAN'T TAKE ANY MORE."
15	AND NOT TOO MUCH LATER HE CAME OUT OF THE
16	ROOM NEXT TO THE ROOM THAT I WAS IN.
17	NOW PRIOR TO THAT I ASKED THE DETECTIVE TO
18	LET ME OUT OF THAT ROOM. I WAS AFRAID TO SAY WHY I WANTED TO
19	COME OUT OF THAT ROOM BECAUSE I WAS AFRAID THAT I WOULD GET
20	BEATEN. ALL I SAID TO THEM WAS, "PLEASE LET ME OUT OF THIS
21	ROOM. I CAN'T STAND IT IN HERE." THEY LET ME OUT OF THE
22	ROOM.
23	I INSISTED UPON SEEING MY TWO CHILDREN
24	BECAUSE, AS I SAID, I DIDN'T KNOW MY 16-YEAR-OLD SON WAS DOWN
25	THERE. AND THEY KEPT SAYING TO ME, "WAIT A WHILE, WAIT A

1	WHILE, I WAS TO THE POINT WHERE I WAS SO SCARED THAT I
2	KEPT BUGGING THEM TO LET ME SEE MY TWO CHILDREN.
3	SO FINALLY THEY DID. THEY LET ME SEE MY
4	DAUGHTER FIRST AND THEN MY SON. AND MY DAUGHTER AND I WERE
5	IN AN INTERROGATION ROOM DOWN THERE? AND A DETECTIVE CAME IN
6	THERE AND THREW A GUN RIGHT ON THE TABLE BETWEEN THE BOTH OF
7	US.
8	THEY TREATED US DOWN THERE LIKE WE WERE A
9	BUNCH OF ANIMALS, LIKE WE WERE CRIMINALS.
10	Q. WHAT WAS THE POINT OF HIS THROWING THE GUN
11	ON THE TABLE?
12	A. HE WAS MAD. HE WANTED A STATEMENT WHICH
13	NEITHER ONE OF US COULD MAKE.
14	Q. WHY WOULD HE THROW A GUN ON THE TABLE?
15	A. WELL, BECAUSE HE IS AN IDIOT. IF YOU KNEW
16	THIS DETECTIVE YOU WOULD UNDERSTAND WHAT I MEAN. HE DOESN'T
17	EVEN BELONG ON THE POLICE FORCE.
18	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: IS HIS NAME A PART
19	OF YOUR TESTINONY?
20	A. YES.
21	CHAIRMAN RHODES:
22	Q. WAS THIS A LOADED GUN?
23	A. I DON'T KNOW FOR SURE. I COULDN'T SWEAR TO
24	THAT, I REALLY COULDN'T SAY FOR SURE.
25	Q. IF SO, IT'S A GOOD THING YOU DIDN'T PICK IT

1114

1 UP, OR YOU MIGHT NOT BE HERE TONIGHT.

2	MRS. ROZANSKI: I THINN THAT'S WHAT HE WANTED.
3	NRS, KEDRA: YES, BUT LIKE I SAID, WE CAN'T
4	SWEAR THAT THE GUN WAS LOADED. LIKE I SAID, WE WERE SO UPSET
5	WE REALLY DIDN'T KNOW.
6	I KEPT ASKING HIN WHEN COULD I GO HOME, I
7	HAD OTHER CHILDREN HOME, WHEN WERE THEY GOING TO RELEASE MY
8	CHILDREN.
9	THEY WOULDN'T LET ME GO TO THE BATHROOM. I
10	HAD TO BEG THEN TO GO TO THE BATHROOM.
11	CHAIRMAN RHODES:
12	Q. DID THEY TELL YOU THAT YOU WERE UNDER
13	ARREST?
14	A. (MRS. KEDRA) NO, NO; BUT THEY WOULDN'T LET
15	ME 60.
16	Q. YOU HAD ONLY GONE DOWN TO FIND OUT WHAT
17	HAPPENED TO YOUR CHILDREN
18	A. YES.
19	Q. AND YOU WERE DETAINED WITHOUT BEING CHARGED?
20	A. THAT IS RIGHT. I WAS THERE FOR 12, 13
21	HOURS, AND I HAD OTHER CHILDREN AT HOME, AND I KEPT TELLING
22	THEM, 'I HAVE TO GO HOME.' 'WELL, WAIT A WHILE.'
23	THEN I FOUND OUT 6:00 D'CLOCK THAT MORNING
24	THAT MY SON, MICHAEL, WAS THERE AND THEY HAD SLAPPED HIM
25	AROUND, THIS ONE PARTICULAR DETECTIVE.

1 THE SAME ONE WHO THREW THE GUN ON THE TABLE? Q. 2 A. YES, YES. AND THE LANGUAGE, I MEAN, THEY TREAT YOU 3 DOWN THERE LIKE YOU ARE A PIECE OF SCUM. ALL YOU HEARD ALL 4 5 NIGHT WAS SCUH BAG, MOTHER F'ERS, PUNK. THEY ARE TERRIBLE DOWN THERE. 6 THEY WERE SAYING THESE WORDS TO YOU? 7 Q. THEY WERE SCREAMING THEM AT EVERYBODY; NOT 8 A. 9 DIRECTLY TO ME, BUT THEY WERE DIRECTED AT MY CHILDREN. 10 YOUR DAUGHTER? Q. 11 SHE WAS IN THE ROOM WITH ME WHEN THEY WERE A. SAYING THESE THINGS. 12 13 MY SON, WHEN THEY FINALLY LET HIM OUT OF THE INTERROGATION ROOM, WE WERE SITTING -- I DON'T KNOW IF YOU'RE 14 FAMILIAR WITH HOMICIDE, BUT THERE'S TWO BENCHES --15 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: HE IS NOT, I AM. 16 17 -- AS YOU WALK THROUGH THE DOOR; THERE IS Α. ONE ON EACH SIDE. AND I WAS SITTING ON THAT BENCH ALONG WITH 18 MY SON AND THERE WAS QUITE A FEW DETECTIVES STANDING AROUND. 19 BUT FURTHER UP, REALLY CURSING WHICH IT DOESN'T BOTHER ME, 20 BUT MY SON GOT VERY UPSET. HE TOLD THEM, "PLEASE WATCH YOUR 21 LANGUAGE, MY MOTHER IS SITTING HERE." 22 23 BUT EVERY OTHER WORD, IT WAS TERRIBLE, AND 24 -- THEY ARE JUST LIKE A PACK OF ANIMALS. I NEVER THOUGHT 25 POLICE BRUTALITY EXISTED UNTIL THIS HAPPENED TO MY FAMILY.

1	IF SOMEBODY WOULD COME AND TELL ME THAT THERE WAS POLICE
2	BRUTALITY, I WOULDN'T BELIEVE THEM BECAUSE THIS IS HOW MUCH
3	RESPECT I HAVE HAD FOR THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. BUT NOW, 1T IS
4	UNREAL THE WAY THAT THEY ARE AND WHAT THEY GET AWAY WITH.
5	AND HOW CAN OUR MAYOR SAY POLICE BRUTALITY
6	DOESN'T EXIST WHEN IT DOES? HE OWES US SOMETHING. WE THE
7	PEOPLE, WE ARE THE ONES THAT PUT THIS MAN IN OFFICE AND NOW
8	HE HAS TURNED HIS BACK ON US BECAUSE OF POLICE BRUTALITY.
9	IT'S IS NOT FAIR.
10	AND COMMISSIONER O'NEILL, HE IS ANOTHER ONE
11	THAT DENIES ALL THESE ALLEGATIONS WHEN IT'S THROWN IN FRONT
12	OF HIM.
13	MY SON WAS BEATEN UP IN MARCH BY THE POLICE.
14	I HAVE PICTURES HERE THAT I CAN SHOW YOU. I WENT DOWN TO
15	INTERNAL AFFAIRS. THEY MADE WE FEEL LIKE MY SON WAS A LIAR,
16	I WAS A LIAR, AND MY WHOLE FAMILY WAS NO BOOD.
17	Q. MARCH OF THIS YEAR?
18	A. YES.
19	Q. WILL YOU TELL US THAT ACCOUNT?
20	A. YES. MY SON WAS PICKED UP SUPPOSEDLY FOR
21	DRUNKEN DRIVING.
22	Q. WHICH SON?
23	A. JAMES, HE WAS 17. IN FACT IT WAS MARCH
24	16TH, THE DAY OF HIS BIRTHDAY.
25	Q. HIS BIRTHDAY?

1	A. YES. IN THE BACK OF HIS CAR HE DID HAVE A
2	SIX-PACK WHEN THE POLICE ARRESTED HIN.
3	Q. HE WAS ARRESTED WHERE?
4	A. UH, I AM SORRY, HE WAS ARRESTED AT HARBISON
5	AVENUE AND BRIDGE.
6	Q. HARBISON AVENUE AND BRIDGE?
7	A. HE WAS STOPPED, SUPPOSEDLY THE CAR WAS
8	SUPPOSED TO BE WEAVING.
9	NOW MY SON TOLD ME THAT THE OFFICER STOPPED
10	HIM FOR A ROUTINE CAR CHECK; BUT ONCE THEY SEE MY CHILDREN'S
11	NAMES, THAT'S ALL MY CHILDREN HAVE TO DO IS MENTION THEIR
12	NAMES AND AUTOMATICALLY THEY ARE ROUGHED UP, HIT WITH A
13	NIGHTSTICK, THEIR HAIR PULLED, THROWN UP AGAINST THE CAR AND
14	CALLED ALL NINDS OF NAMES.
15	WELL, THIS NIGHT THEY GOT MY SON. I HAD
16	GOTTEN A PHONE CALL AT 11:00 O'CLOCK TO COME UP TO THE POLICE
17	STATION. SO I WENT UP THE POLICE STATION.
18	Q. WHAT TIME WAS HE ARRESTED?
19	A. I BELIEVE IT WAS 10:00 A QUARTER AFTER
20	10:00.
21	Q. AND AT 11:00 YOU GOT A CALL TO COME TO THE
22	STATION?
23	A. YES. I WENT UP TO THE POLICE STATION. THEY
24	TOLD ME
25	Q. THE 15TH DISTRICT?

1	A. YES. THEY TOLD ME THAT HE WAS DOWN AT THE
2	ROUNDHOUSE; AND I SAID, "HE'D BETTER NOT BE DOWN THE
3	ROUNDHOUSE BECAUSE HE IS ONLY A MINOR."
4	Q. WHO IS THE "THEY""
5	A. THE LIEUTENANT AND THE POLICE OFFICERS UP AT
6	THE 15TH DISTRICT WHO I AN HAVING THEY WERE PART OF MY
7	PROBLEMS, THE ONES THAT BROKE INTO MY HOUSE. I HAD TROUBLE
8	WITH THIS ONE PARTICULAR SQUAD, YES, SIR.
9	Q. THEY WERE THE SAME INDIVIDUALS WHO BROKE IN
10	YOUR HOUSE IN 175?
11	A. YES.
12	Q. AND THEY TOLD YOU YOUR SON WAS AT THE
13	ROUNDHOUSE?
14	A. THE LIEUTENANT TOLD ME YES, MY SON WAS AT
15	THE ROUNDHOUSE. AND HE ALSO SAID TO ME, "YOUR SON SEEMS TO
16	THINK BECAUSE YOU HAVE A LAWSUIT IN, THAT HE CAN'T BE
17	ARRESTED." AND I, IN TURN, SAID, "IF YOU DIDN'T DO WHAT YOU
18	DID AT MY HOUSE, I WOULDN'T HAVE TO HAVE A LAWSUIT."
19	SO I LEFT AND I WENT DOWN TO THE
20	ROUNDHOUSE. THEY SAID MY SON WASN'T THERE; HE SHOULDN'T HAVE
21	BEEN BROUGHT DOWN THERE BECAUSE HE WAS A MINOR.
22	THE OFFICER AT THE DESK FOLD ME TO GO IN
23	FACT, FIVE MINUTES LATER HE CALLED ME OUT AGAIN, HE SAID,
24	"HE'S ON HIS WAY UP TO THE POLICE STATION." I WOULD SAY WE
25	GOT BACK UP TO THE POLICE STATION MAYBE 12:00 O'CLOCK, A

1120

1 QUARTER AFTER 12:00. THEY WOULDN'T LET ME SEE MY SON. THEY 2 SAID THEY WERE WAITING FOR A J.A.D. OFFICER. I SAID, "WHAT IS HE BEING ARKESTED FOR?" 3 THEY SAID DRUNKEN DRIVING. I WILL SAY HE DID HAVE A SIX-PACK 4 IN THE BACK OF HIS CAR, BUT HE HAD ONE BOTTLE MISSING FROM 5 6 **IT**. 7 NOW HE WAS TAKEN DOWN TO THE ROUNDHOUSE FOR 8 THE BREATHALIZER TEST, AND HE WAS PRONOUNCED HE WASN'T DRUNK. Q. REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: IN OTHER WORDS, HE PASSED THE BREATHALIZER TEST? 10 YES, HE PASSED THE BREATHALIZER TEST. 11 A. NOW I WENT BACK UP THE POLICE STATION. 12 THEY TOLD ME TO COME BACK IN A FEW HOURS BECAUSE MY SON HAD 13 14 TO WAIT FOR THE J.A.D. OFFICER, THE JUVENILE AID OFFICER. SO I GOT A CALL MAYBE IT WAS 1:00 O'CLOCK OR 1:30. 15 16 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 17 Q. GO AHEAD. I WENT BACK UP -- BEFORE WE LEFT, I WAS 18 A. APPROACHED UP THERE AND SAID IF I DROPPED THE LAWSUIT THAT MY 17 SON'S CHARGES WOULD BE DROPPED. I SAID, "WHAT CHARGES, THEY 20 HAVE NO CHARGES ON HIM." BUT IT WASN'T BY A POLICEMAN, IT 21 22 WAS A CIVILIAN WHO HANGS IN THE POLICE DISTRICT. 23 SO I SAID TO HIM, "WE CAN'T DROP THE 24 CHARGES. WHAT CHARGES ARE THERE?" I KNEW THEY COULDN'T 25 CHARGE HIM WITH ANYTHING.

1	SO I LEFT. AND I CAME BACK, I GOT A CALL TO
2	COME BACK. AND WHEN I SAW MY SON, WHEN I WEN' BACK TO THAT
3	POLICE STATION THE JUVENILE AID OFFICER BROUGHT MY SON
4	BACK+
5	Q. WHAT TIME WAS THIS?
6	A. THIS WAS AT 1:30.
7	Q. THIS WAS AT THE 15TH DISTRICT?
8	A. YES.
9	Q. THAT IS THE FIRST TIME YOU SAW YOUR SON THAT
10	NIGHT?
11	A. YES.
12	Q. GO AHEAD AND PICK UP THE ACCOUNT THEN.
13	A. WELL, HIS EYE WAS VERY FAR OUT. HE HAD LIKE
14	BRUSH BURNS ON HIS FACE.
15	WHAT THEY HAD DONE TO HIM WAS THEY PUT HIS
16	HANDS BEHIND HIM, HANDCUFFED HIM AND SHOVED HIM IN THE WAGON.
17	AND HE HAD A BROKEN LEG, HE HAD JUST HAD THE CAST OFF OF IT.
18	AND HE SAID, "PLEASE BE CAREFUL, I JUST GOT THE CAST OFF MY
19	LEG. THEY SAID ''F' YOUR LEG.
20	HE SAID, "PLEASE TAKE ME TO A HOSPITAL."
21	AND THEY SAID, "NO WAY." AND ALL THE WAY DOWN TO THE
22	ROUNDHOUSE THEY TREATED HIM THEY WERE BOUNCING HIM ALL
23	AROUND IN THE BACK OF THAT WAGON.
24	Q. WITH HIS HANDS HANDCUFFED BEHIND HIM?
25	A. YES, BEHIND HIM.

1	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: COULD YOU TELL THEM
2	HOW THEY BOUNCED HIM AROUND. I DON'T THINK THE COMMITTEE
3	UNDERSTANDS.
4	A. WELL, WHEN THEY PUT HIM IN THE WAGON THERE'S
5	LIKE A BENCH ON EACH SIDE. SO IF YOU'RE NOT SECURE IN THAT
6	WAGON, NATURALLY YOU'RE GOING TO BE KNOCKED AROUND IN IT.
7	BUT OF COURSE THE POLICE VERSION OF IT WAS,
8	"WELL, HE WAS DRUNK AND HE FELL, HE TRIPPED," BECAUSE THEY
9	HAVE STEPS ON THE WAGON.
10	CHAIRMAN RHODES:
11	Q. BUT HE DID PASS THE BREATHALIZER?
12	A. YES.
13	Q. ARE THESE PHOTOGRAPHS YOU HAVE GIVEN TO US
14	PHOTOGRAPHS OF YOUR SUN?
15	A. YES.
16	Q. WHEN WERE THEY TAKEN?
17	A. THE DATE IS RIGHT ON THERE, THE 17TH OF
18	MARCH, THE NEXT MORNING.
19	Q. SO THEY WERE TAKEN THE NIGHT OF THAT
20	A. NO, THE NEXT MORNING.
21	Q. ARE THESE COPIES?
22	MRS. ROZANSKI: THEY ARE THAT WHAT DO YOU
23	CALL THAT KIND OF CAMERA?
24	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: POLAROID?
25	MRS. ROZANSKI: YES, POLAROID.

MRS. KEDRA: I HAVE COPIES. 1 CHAIRMAN RHODES: MAY WE HAVE THESE? 2 3 MRS. KEDRA: YES. CHAIRMAN RHODES: LET THE RECORD SHOW THAT THE 4 5 SUBJECT IN QUESTION APPEARS TO HAVE LACERATIONS ON HIS RIGHT 6 CHEEK AND EYE. AND WE WILL INTRODUCE THEN INTO OUR RECORD, 7 IF THAT IS OKAY WITH YOU. 8 9 CHAIRMAN RHODES: Q. WHY DON'T YOU GO ON WITH THAT ACCOUNT, MRS. 10 KEDRA. 11 12 A. (MRS, KEDRA) WELL, AS I WAS SAYING, MY DAUGHTER WAS WITH HE AND WE GOT VERY UPSET WHEN WE SAW THE 13 14 CONDITION OF HIM. SO I HAD TO FILE A COMPLAINT UP AT THE 15TH AGAINST THE POLICEMEN WHO DID THIS TO MY SON. AND THE 15 16 LIEUTENANT ---Q. YOU FILED A COMPLAIN[? 17 YES. 18 A. WHAT DAY? 19 Q. 20 THERE IS A FORM NOW. I PROBABLY DON'T HAVE Α. 21 IT WITH ME. IT IS A FORM THAT YOU CAN FILE IN THE POLICE 22 STATION. 23 Q. WE UNDERSTAND. A. OKAY. WELL, I HAD TO FILE THIS FORM AGAINST 24 25 THE POLICEMEN. NOW THAT TOOK ANOTHER, I WOULD SAY, AN HOUR

1	AND A HALF.
2	Q. WHEN DID YOU FILE THIS COMPLAINT?
3	A. THE SAME NIGHT THAT HE WAS BEATEN.
4	Q. THE SAME NIGHT, THE 17TH?
5	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: THE 16TH?
6	A. WELL, IT WOULD HAVE BEEN THE 17TH BY THEN,
7	YES.
8	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: EARLY THAT MORNING;
9	IN OTHER WORDS?
10	A. YES, I WOULD SAY IT WAS 3:00 O'CLOCK IN THE
11	MORNING.
12	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: ALL RIGHT.
13	A. THE LIEUTENANT UP THERE KEPT QUESTIONING MY
14	SON, ASKING HIM THE SAME QUESTIONS OVER AND OVER AGAIN. LIKE
15	HE WAS TRYING TO CONFUSE MY SON AS TO WHAT HAPPENED. AND MY
16	SON KEPT REPEATING THE SAME STORY AS TO WHAT HAPPENED.
17	CHAIRMAN RHODES:
18	Q. ALL THIS QUESTIONING IS GOING ON ABOUT
19	DRUNKEN DRIVING, CHARGES?
20	A. NO, ABOUT BEING BEAT UP, ABOUT THE MARKS ON
21	HIS FACE.
22	Q. OH, I SEE.
23	A. WEREN'T YOU DRUNK AND YOU FELL IN THE
24	WAGON?" "NO, 1 WASN'T." "WELL, I CAN'T SEE HOW YOU FELL IN
25	THAT WAGON."

1124

1	I SAID: "LIEUTENANT, YOUR HANDS ARE BEHIND
2	YOU, YOU ARE BEING SHOVED, YOU WOULD FALL. SHE KNOWS WHAT HE
3	IS SAYING, I KNOW WHAT HE IS SAYING, WHY DON'T YOU KNOW WHAT
4	HE'S SAYING?"
5	I SAID: "LOOK, IF I HAVE TO STAY HERE ALL
6	NIGHT LONG TO MAKE THIS COMPLAINT BECAUSE I DON'T INTEND
7	LEAVING UNTIL I FILE THIS COMPLAINT NOW, IF YOU DON'T WANT
8	TO TAKE MY COMPLAINT, THAT IS FINE. I WILL GO ELSEWHERE AND
9	I AM NOT GOING TO STOP HERE."
10	Q. IN OTHER WORDS, RATHER THAN TAKING DOWN YOUR
11	COMPLAINT VERBATIM AND FILING IT, HE INTERROGATED YOU ABOUT
12	WHY YOU WANTED TO FILE THE COMPLAINT?
13	A. NO, HE DIDN'T INTERROGATE ME, BUT HE WAS
14	INTERROGATING MY SON.
15	Q. WELL, INTERROGATE YOUR SON ABOUT THE FACTS
16	SURROUNDING THE COMPLAINT
17	A. RIGHT.
18	Q WHILE YOU WERE TRYING TO FILE THE
19	COMPLAINT?
20	A. YES. HE KEPT SAYING, "WELL, I AM GOING TO
21	FILE IT FOR YOU; I'M GOING TO FILE IT FOR YOU." I SAID;
22	WELL, LET'S GET IT FILED. I HAVE TO TAKE THIS BOY TO THE
23	HOSPITAL.'
24	SO I FINALLY FILED IT.
25	Q. HOW LONG DID IT TAKE YOU AGAIN TO FINALLY

FILE THE COMPLAINT? 1 A. WELL, WE LEFT, I WOULD SAY WELL, AN HOUR AND 2 3 A HALF BECAUSE HE WAS RELEASED ABOUT 3:00 O'CLOCK BY THE JUVENILE AID OFFICER. 4 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: DID YOU GET A COPY 5 OF THE COMPLAINT? 6 YES, I DO HAVE IT. 7 A. . REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: DO YOU HAVE THAT? 8 A. I DON'T HAVE IT WITH ME. 9 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 10 Q. HAS ANYTHING COME OF THAT COMPLAINT? 11 12 WELL, I WENT TO INTERNAL AFFAIRS. I ALSO A. 13 WENT TO THE F.B.I., BECAUSE I DON'T KNOW IF YOU ARE AWARE THEY HAVE A SPECIAL UNIT NOW FOR POLICE BRUTALITY. THEY ALSO 14 HAVE COPIES OF THOSE PICTURES. 15 16 **Q**. YES. NOW AS FAR AS INTERNAL AFFAIRS WENT, THE 17 A. INSPECTOR GOT BACK TO HE AND SAID THAT HE BROUGHT THEM DOWN 18 19 TO HIS OFFICE AND HE DOESN'T -- THERE ISN'T ANY WARRANT FOR 20 PUNISHMENT, HE DOESN'T FEEL AS THOUGH THEY SHOULD BE PUNISHED 21 FOR WHAT THEY DID. 22 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: WHO SAID THAT? 23 A. THE INSPECTOR DOWN IN INTERNAL AFFAIRS. 24 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 25 Q. DO YOU HAVE THE NAME OF THE INSPECTOR?

1 YES. A. Q. YOU HAVE TO KEEP TRACK OF ALL THESE NAMES 2 YOU ARE GOING TO GIVE US AT THE END OF THE HEARING. 3 4 Α. I HAVE THEM. Q. IS THERE ANYTHING ELSE YOU WANT TO TELL US 5 6 ABOUT THAT INCIDENT, MRS. KEDRA? NO, NOT THAT ONE. 7 A. ARE THERE ANY OTHER INCIDENTS THAT YOU HAVE 0. 8 9 HAD OR YOUR FAMILY HAD WITH THE POLICE DEPARTMENT THAT YOU WOULD LIKE TO TELL US ABOUT? 10 11 WELL, IN JUNE OF '75, MY ONE SON, JIMMY, THE A. POLICE CAME TO MY HOUSE AND ASKED WE IF I WOULD TAKE HIM IN 12 THE DISTRICT FOR QUESTIONING. A BOY IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD WAS 13 BEATEN UP AND MY SON JIMMY WAS ACCUSED OF BEATING THIS BOY 14 UP. 15 16 Q. GO AHEAD. 17 A. NOW, I WENT UP TO THE POLICE STATION WITH MY SON VOLUNTARILY. 18 THE 17TH DISTRICT AGAIN? 19 Q. THE 15TH. 20 A. 21 Q. THE 15TH DISTRICT AGAIN? 22 A. YES. 23 GO AHEAD. Q. 24 HE WAS QUESTIONED WITHOUT MY PRESENCE. HE A. WAS ACCUSED THAT, "IF THIS BOY DIES, YOU ARE GOING TO GO TO 25

JAIL FOR MURDER. AS IT TURNED OUT, MY SON NEVER TOUCHED 1 2 THAT BOY. HE TRIED TO TELL THEM THAT HE WAS IN SCHOOL AT THE 3 TIME IT HAPPENED. AS THE THING WOUND UP THE BOY THAT ACCUSED 4 5 HIM, HE BEAT THE BOY UP, IT WAS THE BOY'S OWN BROTHER. THAT WAS ONE INCIDENT -- THEY NEVER EVEN 6 7 CALLED ME, THEY KEPT ME UP THERE FOR FOUR AND A HALF HOURS. THEY NEVER CALLED AND SAID, "WE ARE VERY SORRY," NOTHING. DO 8 YOU KNOW WHAT WAS SAID TO MY SON? "WELL, I HOPE YOU GET THIS 9 10 ONE," THIS WAS SAID IN FRONT OF MY SON -- I AM SORRY, "WE 11 HOPE YOU GET THIS ONE BECAUSE WE DIDN'T HAVE NO LUCK WITH THE 12 OTHERS." 13 AND I KNOW THE SERGEANI'S NAME WHO ALSO SAID 14 THAT. NOW I NEVER DID FIND OUT THE JUVENILE 15 16 OFFICER'S NAME WHO ACCUSED MY SON OF BEATING THIS BOY UP ANI 17 SAYING TO HIM, "IF THIS BOY DIES, YOU ARE GUING TO GO TO JAIL FOR MURDER.\* 18 19 MY SON KEPT TELLING HIM, "I DIDN'T DO IT, 20 YOU CAN CHECK IN SCHOOL THAT I WAS IN SCHOOL AT THE TIME WHEN 21 IT HAPPENED." 22 AND THE IRONIC PART OF IT, WHERE THIS BOY GOT BEAT UP, THIS DETECTIVE USED TO LIVE, WHO IS INVOLVED IN 23 OUR CASE. AND I FEEL AS THOUGH HE HAD SOMETHING TO DO WITH 24 IT. I COULD BE WRONG, BUT I FEEL VERY STRONGLY BECAUSE IT 25

1129

1 WAS SO IRONIC. MY ONE SON, MICHAEL WAS BEATEN VERY BADLY BY 2 A DETECTIVE ALSO IN THIS CASE, THE SAME DETECTIVE. 3 Q. WHEN DID THIS OCCUR? 4 A. THIS ALSO HAPPENED IN JUNE OF '75 -- I AM 5 SORRY, IT WAS '76. 6 7 Q. BOTH THOSE LAST INCIDENTS WERE '76? A. '76. 8 9 ALL RIGHT, WHAT WERE THE FACTS SURROUNDING G. THE BEATING OF MICHAEL? 10 11 A. WELL, HE WAS ARRESTED FOR MARIJUANA, POSSESSION OF MARIJUANA. HE WAS TAKEN DOWN TO THE 12 ROUNDHOUSE. 13 (BRIEF INTERRUPTION.) 14 Q. I AM SORRY, GO AHEAD. 15 HE WAS TAKEN DOWN TO THE ROUNDHOUSE, AND HE 16 Α. WAS A MINOR. THIS PARTICULAR DETECTIVE BEAT HIM VERY BADLY. 17 MICHAEL WENT INTO COURT. THE ALTORNEY THAT 18 19 I HAD AT THE TIME NEVER BROUGHT UP IN COURT THAT MICHAEL WAS 20 BEATEN OR ---21 Q. WHERE WAS HE BEATEN? A. WHERE WAS HE BEATEN? 22 23 YES, WHAT LOCATION, WHAT PLACE WAS HE Q. 24 BEATEN? A. DOWN AT THE ROUNDHOUSE. 25

1 Q. THE ROUNDHOUSE? YES. NOW THIS DETECTIVE AT THE TIME WAS IN 2 A. 3 HOMICIDE AND THEY HAD MY SON IN NARCOIICS. I FEEL THEY NEVER SHOULD HAVE TAKEN MY SON DOWN THERE BEING THAT HE IS A MINOR. 4 ARE THERE ANY OTHER ACCOUNTS YOU WOULD LIKE 5 Q. TO RELATE TO THE COMMITTEE, MRS. KEDRA? 6 THERE IS A LOT MORE I WOULD LIKE TO TELL 7 Α. YOU, BUT I AM REALLY, REALLY AFRAID BECAUSE MY FAMILY HAS 8 BEEN HARASSED. THEY HAVE BEEN PICKED UP, LEFT AND RIGHT. 9 10 CHARGES -- SOMETIMES THEY WERE CHARGED WITH ABSOLUTELY NOTHING. SO I AM AFRAID OF POLICE RETALIATION. 11 NOW I AM DOWN HERE TUNIGHT BECAUSE I WAN! TO 12 BE DOWN HERE, BUT TOMORROW I DON'T KNOW WHAT IS GOING TO 13 14 HAPPEN BECAUSE THEY WILL FIND OUT I'M DOWN HERE, THEY WILL PICK UP ONE OF MY KIDS AND GOD KNOWS WHAT THEY ARE GUING TO 15 DO TO THEM. 16 BUT DO YOU KNOW WHAT, I AM TO THE POINT 17 WHERE I AM NOT GOING TO TAKE ANY MORE FROM THEM, BECAUSE I 18 HAVE HAD IT. 19 20 I LIVE IN CONSTANT FEAR EVERY TIME MY BOYS 21 WALK OUT THAT DOOR. I HEAR A POLICE SIREN, AND I GET SCARED 22 BECAUSE I DON'T NNOW, MAYBE DNE OF MY SONS GOT PICKED UP AND MAYBE THEY BEAT THEM UP AGAIN. 23 THEY PICKED UP MY SON, HE WAS ELEVEN YEARS 24 OLD, RIDING HIS BIKE THROUGH A CEMETERY, HANDCUFFED HIM AND 25

1	PUT HIM IN THE WAGON. AND THE COP SAID, "YOU HAD BETTER
2	HANDLE THIS ONE WITH CARE OR YOUR NAME WILL BE IN THE
3	INQUIRER. THEY NEVER CHARGED HIM WITH ANYTHING.
4	Q. YOUR 11-YEAR-OLD SON?
5	A. YES, MY 11-YEAR-OLD SON.
6	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: WHAT DID THEY DO
7	WITH HIS BICYCLE?
8	MRS. ROZANSKI: PUT IT IN THE WAGON.
9	MRS. KEDRA: THEY PUT IT IN THE WAGON.
10	AND I WAS UP THERE FOR QUITE AWHILE. I TOLD
11	THEM I HAD TO GO TO WORK. THEY DIDN'T CARE, AND IF IT
12	WASN'T FOR THIS ONE POLICEMAN UP THERE THAT I KNEW; I WOULD
13	HAVE BEEN SITTING THERE MAYBE FOR THREE OR FOUR HOURS.
14	CHARMAN RHODES:
15	Q. MRS. KEURA, I KNOW IT IS DIFFICULT FOR YOU
16	TO TALK ABOUT THESE MATTERS, BUT THE MORE WE KNOW, THE MORE
17	THE SUBCOMMITTEE CAN ACT, AND
18	A. BUT YOU DON'T HAVE TO LIVE WITH WHAT I HAVE
19	TO LIVE WITH.
20	CAN YOU GUARANTEE THEY ARE NOT GOING TO
21	RETALIATE AGAINST MY FAMILY?
22	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: YOU ARE RIGHT, MRS.
23	KEDRA.
24	CHAIRMAN RHODES:
25	Q. MRS. KEDRA, I UNDERSTAND THAT. THE ONLY WAY

1 WE ARE EVER GOING TO DO ANYTHING ABOUT PHILADELPHIA POLICE 2 BEHAVIOR OF THE KIND THAT YOU HAVE DESCRIBED IS IF THIS COMMITTEE KNOWS THE FULL FACTS. 3 AS MUCH AS THE COMMONWEALTH CAN GUARANIEE 4 THAT THERE WILL NOT BE RETALIATION, THAT IS AS MUCH AS WE CAN 5 GUARANTEE. 6 7 WHEN WE WERE GOING TO TRIAL, THE JUDGE SAID A. 8 HE WANTED NO HARASSHENT, NOTHING. WE WERE STILL HARASSED. 9 NOBODY DID A THING. DO YOU KNOW WHEN I GOT HELP? I WENT TO 10 P.I.L.C.O.P., THEY ARE THE ONLY PEOPLE THAT CARE. 11 12 THE LAWYER I HAD, HE DIDN'T GIVE A DAMN. ALL HE CARED ABOUT WAS THE ALMIGHTY DOLLAR. EVERY TIME I 13 14 CALLED HIM, EVERYTIME THE POLICE RODE BY MY HOUSE AND 15 HARASSED MY FAMILY AND PICKED UP MY CHILDREN, ALL I EVER HEARD FROM THE ATTORNEY WAS, "DON'T WORRY ABOUT IT, WE WILL 16 17 TAKE CARE OF IT." I SAID, "YES, YOU WILL TAKE CARE OF IT, 18 BUT YOU ARE NOT GOING THROUGH IT, MY FAMILY IS." 19 I AM TIRED OF MY SONS BEING BEAT UP. MY DAUGHTERS WERE BEING FOLLOWED TO WORK BY 20 21 THE POLICE, AND IT IS THE SAME POLICEMEN THAT WERE INVOLVED 22 IN BREAKING IN MY HOUSE. EVERY TIME MY SONS GOT PICKED UP, "YOUR MOTHER IS A WHORE, YOUR WHOLE FAMILY IS NO GOOD." 23 24 I HAVE TO TAKE THIS FROM THOSE PEOPLE? NO WAY. 25

Q. MRS. KEDRA, I AM CURIOUS AS TO WHY THE 1 POLICE OFFICERS -- WHY DID THE POLICE PICK ON YOU AND YOUR 2 FAMILY? 3 A. BECAUSE I HAVE A LAWSUIT. COMMON SENSE WILL 4 5 TELL YOU THAT. I NEVER HAD NO TROUBLE WITH THE POLICE BEFORE THIS. 6 MY SON WAS PICKED UP FOR CORNER LOUNGING, 7 ONE WAS PICKED UP HUFFING GLUE. I NEVER HAD ANY PROBLEMS 8 9 WITH THE POLICE BEFORE THIS. WHY WAS I APPROACHED AT THE 15TH DISTRICT? 10 IF I DROPPED THE LAWSUIT THEY WOULD DROP THE CHARGES. THEY 11 NEVER HAD NO CHARGES ON MY SON, JIMMY. HE NEVER WENT TO 12 13 COURT FOR THAT DRUNKEN DRIVING CHARGE, BECAUSE THEY HAD 14 NOTHING. 15 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE WHITE HAS A FEW QUESTIONS HE WOULD LIKE TO ASK YOU BEFORE WE GO ON. 16 REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: 17 Q. MY QUESTIONS ARE DIRECTED FIRST TO MRS. 18 19 ROZANSKI. 20 YOU WERE PRESENT AT THE TIME THAT THE POLICE BROKE INTO THE HOME ON THE 29TH OF DECEMBER; IS THAT CORRECT? 21 (MRS. ROZANSKI) YES. 22 A. 23 ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH OFFICER PITNEY? Q. VERY MUCH. 24 Α. 25 Q. ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH OFFICER BRADY?

YES. 1 A. 2 Q. IN WHAT CAPACITY ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH THEM? FROM THAT DAY ON. 3 A. FROM THAT DAY ON? 4 Q. A. YES. 5 Q. WERE THEY AMONG THE OFFICERS WHO ENTERED 6 YOUR HOME THAT DAY? 7 8 A. YES. 9 Q. COULD YOU DESCRIBE FOR THIS COMMITTEE -- YOU 10 HAVE GONE THROUGH THE TESTIMONY WITH REGARD TO THE BEATINGS AND WHAT-NOT. WAS THE HOUSE IN ANY WAY RAMSHACKLED, WAS 11 12 ANYTHING BROKEN? YES, A LOT OF THINGS. THEY EVEN TURNED THE 13 Α. BEDS OVER. THEY OPENED THE DRAWERS. 14 Q. THEY WERE LOOKING FOR --15 16 A. MY FUTURE HUSBAND, WHO WAS SITTING IN THE KITCHEN, AT THE TABLE ON THE TELEPHONE. 17 18 Q. WHILE THIS WAS GOING ON? 19 THEY WALKED RIGHT PAST HIM. THEY WERE A. 20 COMING IN THE BACK DOOR AND COMING IN THE FRONT DOOR. THEY WENT UP THE STEPS, SOME WENT DOWN TO THE BASEMENT AND THE 21 22 OTHERS WENT IN THE LIVING ROOM AND IN THE KITCHEN. 23 THE DNES UPSTAIRS -- MY SISTER WAS IN HER BEDROOM GETTING DRESSED AND THEY WALKED IN ON HER. SHE 24 25 TURNED AROUND AND SAID, "GET THE HELL OUT OF MY BEDROUM,"

1	WHICH THEY DID TURN AROUND AND WALK OUT, BUT SHE WAS STANDING
2	THERE WITH HER NIGHIGOWN ON GETTING READY TO GET DRESSED.
3	Q. DID THEY BRANDISH WEAPONS?
4	A. OH, YES.
5	Q. DID THEY USE THE WEAPONS IN ANY WAY?
6	A. AT THE END, THE GUNS, THE RIFLES, WHATEVER,
7	THEY HIT THEM ON THE HEADS WITH.
8	CHAIRMAN RHODES: THE BUTTS.
9	REPRESENTATIVE WHITE:
10	Q. THEY WERE USING THE BUTTS OF THE RIFLE?
11	A. ON MY BROTHER, NENNY'S HEAD.
12	Q. ON YOUR BROTHER KENNY'S HEAD, STRIKING HIM?
13	A. YES.
14	Q. DID THEY USE THE WEAPONS IN ANY WAY TO
15	DESTROY PROPERTY?
16	A. NOT INTENTIONALLY.
17	Q. THERE WERE NO WINDOWS BROKEN OR
18	A. OUR FRONT DOOR WAS BROKEN. OUR CHRISTMAS
19	TREE WAS ON THE FLOOR. OUR LAMP WAS ON THE FLOOR, BROKEN.
20	THE TABLE WAS BROKEN. MY SISTER'S GRADUATION PICTURES WERE
21	BROKEN.
22	Q. HOW DID ALL OF THESE THINGS GET BROKEN?
23	A. WHEN THE POLICE STARTED HITTING MY FAMILY,
24	THEY JUST START THROWING EVERYBODY ACROSS THE ROOM.
25	Q. AND THEY WERE THROWING THEM INTO THESE

DIFFERENT ITEMS THAT YOU WERE DESCRIBING? 1 2 Α. YES. 3 Q. ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH LIEU(ENANT MILLER? A. YES. 4 5 Q. IN WHAT CAPACITY ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH LIEUTENANT MILLER? 6 7 A. HE WAS THE ONE THAT HIT MY SISTER. WERE YOUR BROTHERS JOEY, NENNY AND MICHAEL 8 Ω. 9 AND BOBBY, SUBSEQUENTLY ARRESTED AT THAT TIME? 10 A. YES. MRS. KEDRA: BOBBY WASN'T. 11 MRS. ROZANSKI: BOBBY -- JUST JOEY, MICHAEL AND 12 13 KENNY. 14 **REPRESENTATIVE WHITE:** 15 Q. JGEY, MICHAEL, AND KENNY WERE ARRESTED? 16 A. (MRS. ROZANSKI) YES. WHAT WERE THEY CHARGED WITH? 17 2. 18 A. HINDERING THE APPREHENSION OF A FUGITIVE, 19 RESISTING ARREST, AND ASSAULT AND BATTERY ON A POLICE 20 OFFICER. Q. WAS AGGRAVATED ASSAULT AMONG THOSE CHARGES? 21 22 YES. Α. 23 (BRIEF INTERRUPTION.) 24 CHAIRMAN RHODES: YOU WERE SAYING, REPRESENTATIVE WHITE? 25

**REPRESENTATIVE WHITE:** 1 JOEY, KENNY, AND MICHAEL WERE ARRESTED AND 2 0. 3 THEY WERE CHARGED WITH AGGRAVATED ASSAULT? THEY WERE CHARGED WITH ASSAULT ON A POLICE OFFICER? THEY WERE CHARGED WITH 4 HINDERING THE APPREHENSION OF A FUGITIVE? 5 6 MRS. NEDRA: THOSE CHARGES WERE DROPPED, 7 THOUGH, WHEN THEY WENT TO COURT. MRS. ROZANSKI: THEY WERE STILL CHARGES. 8 REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: THEY WERE CHARGED WITH 9 ALL OF THOSE CHARGES? 10 MRS. KEDRA: I AM SORRY. HINDERING THE 11 12 APPREHENSION OF A FUGITIVE, THEY WERE DROPPED BEFORE THLY 13 WENT TO COURT. BEFORE JOEY, KENNY, AND MICHAEL ALL WENT TO COURT. THOSE CHARGES WERE DROPPED, YES. 14 15 **REPRESENTATIVE WHITE:** Q. THOSE CHARGES WERE DROPPED. 16 17 ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH DETECTIVE STROHM? (MRS. ROZANSKI) YES. DETECTIVE STROHM 18 A. THREATENED TO THROW ACID IN MY FACE. 19 CHAIRMAN RHODES: HOW DO YOU SPELL HIS NAME, 20 21 FOR THE RECORD? REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: S-T-R-O-H-M. 22 23 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 24 Q. WHEN DID DETECTIVE STROHM THREATEN TO THROW 25 ACID IN YOUR FACE?

(MKS, ROZANSKI) DOWN AT THE ROUNDHOUSE, 1 Α. DECEMBER 29TH -- EXCUSE ME, THE 22ND, THE 22ND IT WAS. 2 HAVE EITHER OF YOU HAD ANY CONVERSATIONS, OR 3 Q. WERE EITHER OF YOU INTERROGATED BY OR QUESTIONED BY DETECTIVE 4 5 STROHM? MRS. KEDRA: SHE WAS, YES. 6 **REPRESENTATIVE WHITE:** 7 Q. YOU WERE? 8 9 A. (MRS. ROZANSKI) YES. 10 Q. WHAT WAS THE NATURE OF THE INTERROGATION? A. HE WANTED ME TO TELL HIM THAT MY FUJURE 11 HUSBAND JUST COMMITTED A MURDER. AND I TOLD HIM THERE WAS NO 12 WAY BECAUSE I DIDN'T BELIEVE IT; THERE IS NO POSSIBLE WAY 13 BECAUSE I WAS WITH HIM 24 HOURS A DAY. 14 AND IN TURN HE TRIED TO TELL ME THAT MY 15 BROTHER DID IT. THEN AFTER THAT HE TRIED TO TELL ME THAT I 16 DID IT. AND I TOLD HIM -- I SIGNED MY RIGHTS WHEN I FIRST 17 GOT DOWN THERE, BUT WHEN I WALKED INTO HOMICIDE I DIDN'T EVEN 18 19 KNOW WHAT HOMICIDE MEANI. I DIDN'T EVEN KNOW WHAT IT MEANT. 20 I SIGNED MY RIGHIS. WHEN THEY TOLD ME THAT THEY FOUND THIS 21 PERSON'S BODY, I WAS IN SHOCK. I GOT HYSTERICAL, CRYING. 22 HE TURNED AROUND AND SAID TO ME, "WHAT ARE 23 YOU SO SHOCKED ABOUT, YOU DID IT." LIKE I SAID, I DIDN'T 24 EVEN KNOW WHAT HOMICIDE WAS. 25

1	AFTER I HEARD WHAT IT WAS, FOR MURDER, I
2	TOLD HIM I WANTED A LAWYER. HE TOLD ME, "YOU ARE NOT GETTING
3	AN 'F-'G' LAWYER." THEN I ALSO SAID I WAS SICK, I WANTED TO
4	SEE MY MOTHER. "YOU ARE NOT SEEING ANYBODY UNTIL YOU TELL
5	ME THAT YOUR FUIURE HUSBAND DID II."
6	Q. AFTER THE PRELIMINARY HEARING, AT WHICH TIME
7	I BELIEVE IT WAS JOEY, KENNY, AND MICHAEL WERE BROUGHT BEFORE
8	THE MUNICIPAL COURT JUDGE?
9	A. MICHAEL WENT TO JUVENILE COURT.
10	Q. MICHAEL WENT TO JUVENILE COURT. JOEY AND
11	KENNY?
12	A. YES.
13	Q. AFTER THE PRELIMINARY HEARING, WAS THERE
14	EVER ANOTHER OCCASION WHERE YOU HAD AN ENCOUNTER WITH
15	DETECTIVE STROHM, OR ANY MEMBER OF YOUR FAMILY?
16	MRS. KEDRA: YES, UP AT THE 15TH.
17	MRS. ROZANSKI: YES, AFTER MY HUSBAND WAS
18	ARRESTED FOR THIS MURDER THEY WERE THROWING CHARGES ON HIM
19	THAT YOU WOULDN'T BELIEVE. HE HAD BURGLARIES, HE HAD ARSON,
20	OTHER ONES THAT I CAN'T EVEN REMEMBER.
21	WE WERE AT A BURGLARY HEARING UP AT THE
22	15TH. DETECTIVE STROHM WALKED UP TO ME AND TOLD ME THAT I
23	WAS GOING TO GET UP ON THAT STAND AND TESTIFY AGAINST MY
24	FUTURE HUSBAND. AND I TOLD HIM I WASN'T GOING TO DO IT.
25	HE GRABBED ME BY MY ARM AND PULLED ME, AND

1	MY MOTHER HAD TO TELL HIM TO GET HIS HANDS OFF OF ME. A
2	STAKE-OUT OFFICER HAD TO COME OVER AND TAKE HIS HAND FROM MY
3	ARM AND TELL HIM TO LEAVE ME ALONE. AND THEY LITERALLY
4	CARRIED STROHM BY THE ARMS, OUT OF THE COURTROOM.
5	MRS. KEDRA: OUT OF THE COURTROOM. IT WAS A
6	HIGHWAY OFFICER AND A COURT OFFICER; AND THEY WERE ARGUING
7	OUT IN THE HALLWAY.
8	REPRESENTATIVE WHITE:
9	Q. HOW SOON AFTER THE PRELIMINARY HEARING WAS
10	ANY OTHER MEMBER OF YOUR FAMILY REARRESTED?
11	A. (MRS. KEDRA) THAT WAS IN MAY JUNE. I
12	CAN'T REMEMBER WHEN MY SON, MICHAEL, WENT TO COURT. I KNOW
13	MY SONS, JOE AND KENNY WENT IN MAY, BUT MICHAEL WAS ARRESTED
14	IN JUNE.
15	Q. DO EITHER OF YOU HAVE KNOWLEDGE OF THE
16	PRELIMINARY HEARING WHICH TOOK PLACE ON JANUARY 16, 1976?
17	A. WHERE, AT CITY HALL?
18	Q. BEFORE MUNICIPAL COURT JUDGE JOSEPH MCCABE.
19	A. (MRS. ROZANSKI) THERE WERE SO MANY OF THEM.
20	I AM NOT SURE.
21	I THINK JUDGE MCCARE WAS THE ONE THAT THREW
22	MY HUSBAND'S CHARGES OUT; AND WITHIN THREE HOURS LATER HE WAS
23	REARRESTED.
24	Q. WHO WAS HE REARRESTED BY?
25	A. I DON'T REMEMBER THE JUDGE'S NAME, BUT

STROHM WAS BEHIND THAT. 1 DETECTIVE STROHM? 2 Q. 3 A. YES, HE WAS. 4 Q. DID DETECTIVE STROHM REARREST YOUR HUSBAND? A. YES. 5 Q. WERE YOU PRESENT IN THE COURTROOM? 6 7 A. NO. 8 Q+ ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH DETECTIVE CASSIDY? 9 A. YES. 10 Q. IN WHAT CAPACITY ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH 11 DETECTIVE CASSIDY? 12 HE QUESTIONED ME. A. MRS KEDRA: TELL HIM WHAT HE DID TO RICHIE DOWN 13 14 AT THE ROUNDHOUSE. MRS, ROZANSKI: WELL, WHAT I CAN TELL YOU RIGHT 15 16 NOW IS HEARSAY, I DIDN'T ACTUALLY SEE If; BUT DETECTIVE STROHM CAME INTO THE ROOM WHERE I WAS AND TOLD ME THAT RICHIE 17 18 WANTED TO SEE ME, THAT HE HAD JUST CONFESSED. AND I WALKED INTO THE ROOM WHERE RICHIE WAS 19 20 AND HE WAS SITTING THERE WITH MARKS ALL OVER HIS FACE. HIS 21 SHIRT WAS TORN AND HE HAD BLOOD ON IT. 22 AND I SAID TO HIM, "WHAT HAPPENED?" AND HE SAID, 'I FELL,' BECAUSE THEY TOLD HIM IF HE WOULD HAVE TOLD 23 HE THAT THEY BEAT HIM, THEY WERE GOING TO TAKE HIS CLOTHES 24 25 OFF HIM, TIE HIM DOWN AND BEAT HIM BETWEEN THE LEGS SO HE

1 WILL NEVER HAVE ANOTHER WOMAN. 2 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 3 THAT IS WHAT THEY TOLD YOUR BROTHER, RICHIE? Q. MY HUSBAND. 4 A. MRS. NEDRA: HER HUSBAND. HE WAS HER FIANCE AT 5 THE TIME. 6 7 **REPRESENTATIVE WHITE:** 8 Q. TO YOUR KNOWLEDGE, --9 (MRS, ROZANSKI) OH, THEY TOLD ME THAT. A. TO YOUR KNOWLEDGE, WERE DETECTIVE STROHM 10 Q. AND DETECTIVE CASSIDY PRESENT DURING THE INTERROGATION OF 11 YOUR HUSBAND? 12 13 A. YES. MRS. KEDRA: ON DECEMBER 26TH, DETECTIVE 14 CASSIDY CAME TO MY HOUSE AND DETECTIVE MCCABE. THEY WERE 15 LOOKING FOR RICHARD. 16 17 NOW EARLIER -- THIS WAS LATER. I AM GETTING AHEAD OF MY STORY. ON DECEMBER 26TH, ABOUT 10:30 IN THE 18 MORNING TWO DETECTIVES CAME TO MY HOUSE BUI I DON'T KNOW 19 THEIR NAMES, SAID THAT THEY WERE LOOKING FOR MY SON-IN-LAW 20 21 AND WANTED TO TAKE HER IN FOR QUESTIONING. I DIDN'T NNOW THAT SHE DIDN'T HAVE TO GO IN. SO I WENF WITH HER. 22 23 BEFORE I LEFT MY HOUSE I SAID TO MY SON, 24 JOE, "I WANT A LAWYER, I AM NOT GOING TO GO THROUGH THIS 25 AGGRAVATION." SO IN TURN, WE WENT DOWN TO THE ROUNDHOUSE.

1	WE WEREN'T THERE THAT LONG; BUT WHEN I CAME HOME; DETECTIVE
2	CASSIDY AND MCCABE WERE SITTING ON THE SIDE STREET. I LIVE
3	ON GRANITE STREET. GRANITE STREET RUNS THIS WAY AND GLENLOCH
4	STREET RUNS THIS WAY. (INDICATING) THEY WERE SITTING ON
5	GLENLOCH STREET.
6	I WENT OVER TO THE CAR AND I ASKED THEM WHY
7	WERE THEY SITTING THERE. AND THEY SAID THEY WERE JUST
8	WAITING FOR MY SON-IN-LAW TO COME HOME. I SAID; "WELL; LOOK;
9	YOU DON'T HAVE TO SIT HERE. YOU ARE WELCOMED TO COME INTO MY
10	HOUSE AND WAIT FOR HIM."
11	WELL, THEY DID, HAYBE THEY CAME IN FOR AN
12	HOUR. THEY DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING, BUT JUST SAID THEY WANTED TO
13	QUESTION HIM. I SAID, 'LOOK, WHEN HE COMES HOME HERE, I
14	WILL TELL HIM THAT YOU WANT TO QUESTION HIM, AND HE WILL GO
15	DOWN." BUT FROM THAT DAY ON THEY HAD MY HOUSE STAKED OUT,
16	AND THAT'S WHY I SAY THEY KNEW THAT I WAS IN THE HOSPITAL.
17	Q. TO THE KNOWLEDGE OF EITHER ONE OF YOU, IS
18	LIEUTENANT MILLER STILL ON THE PHILADELPHIA POLICE FORCE?
19	A. (MRS. KEDRA) YES.
20	A. (MRS. ROZANSKI) YES.
21	Q. IS OFFICER BRADY STILL A MEMBER OF THE
22	PHILADELPHIA POLICE FORCE?
23	A. (MRS. KEDRA) YES.
24	A. (MRS, ROZANSKI) YES.
25	Q. IS OFFICER PITNEY A MEMBER OF THE

D. KEDRA – E. ROZANSKI 1144

1 PHILADELPHIA POLICE FORCE? CHAIRMAN RHODES: COULD YOU SPELL OFFICER 2 3 PITNEY'S NAME, FOR THE RECORD. 4 REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: P-I-T-N-E-Y. **REPRESENTATIVE WHITE:** 5 OFFICER PITNEY IS PRESENTLY A MEMBER OF THE G. 6 7 PHILADELPHIA POLICE DEPARTMENT? A. (MRS. KEDRA) YES. 8 9 A. (MRS. ROZANSKI) YES. 10 IS DETECTIVE CASSIDY PRESENTLY A MEMBER OF Q. THE PHILADELPHIA POLICE DEPARTMENT? 11 12 A. (MRS, KEDRA) YES. (MRS. ROZANSKI) YES. 13 A. Q. IS DETECTIVE STROHM STILL A MEMBER OF THE 14 PHILADELPHIA POLICE DEPARTMENT? 15 16 (MRS, KEDRA) YES, HE GOT A PROMOTION TO A. 17 SERGEANT. Q. TO SERGEANT? 18 19 YES. IS THIS WHAT THEY DO, YOU BEAT PEOPLE A. 20 UP AND THEN YOU GET PROMOTED FOR IS? HE WENT FROM HOMICIDE TO NARCOLICS WITH A 21 22 PROMOTION. 23 IS THIS THE KIND OF POLICE FORCE WE HAVE, 24 THAT YOU ARE A GOOD COP BECAUSE YOU BEAT PEOPLE UP AND YOU ARE GOING TO GET A RAISE? 25

D. KEDRA - E. ROZANSKI 1145

1 CHAIRMAN RHODES: MRS. KEDRA, BEFORE WE GO ON TO OPEN IT UP TO 2 Q. THE MEMBERS OF THE COMMITTEE, REPRESENTATIVE WHITE WANTED TO 3 GET THIS ON THE RECORD; BUT I WANT TO KNOW, IS THERE ANY (HING 4 ELSE YOU WANTED TO TELL US BEFORE WE OPEN FOR QUESTIONS? 5 6 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: I HAVE SOMETHING I WANT TO SAY BEFORE QUESTIONING. 7 CHAIRMAN RHODES: ALL RIGHT, REPRESENTATIVE 8 9 RICHARDSON. 10 **REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON:** IN RELATIONSHIP TO THE BEATING THAT 11 2. REPRESENTATIVE WHITE JUST WENT THROUGH, ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH 12 A DETECTIVE RICHARDSON? 13 14 (MRS. ROZANSKI) YES. A. . 15 Q. WILL YOU TELL US WHAT HAPPENED AS A RESULT 16 OF THAT? DETECTIVE RICHARDSON WAS ALSO QUESTIONING ME 17 A. 18 T00. 19 Q. AND WHAT, IF ANYTHING, HAPPENED BETWEEN HE 20 AND YOUR HUSBAND? 21 I CAN'T ANSWER THAT, BECAUSE I DON'T A. 22 REMEMBER. THERE WERE SO MANY OF THEM. 23 (PAUSE.) 24 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: Q. DID HE ENTER THE ROOM AT ALL WHILE YOUR 25

1 HUSBAND WAS BEING INTERROGATED? A. (MRS. ROZANSKI) OH, YES. 2 3 Q. DO YOU KNOW WHAT HAPPENED AS A RESULT OF THAT? 4 A. AS I BELIEVE, RICHARDSON ALSO STRUCK MY 5 HUSBAND. 6 WHAT DID HE STRIKE HIM WITH, IF YOU NNOW? 7 e. A METAL DETECTOR BAR, THOSE BARS -- THE LIE 8 Α. DETECTOR BARS THEY PUT ACROSS YOU. HE WAS BEATING HIM WITH 9 10 THAT. DO YOU KNOW, IF YOU REMEMBER, POSSIBLY FROM 11 **Q**. 12 A DISCUSSION WITH YOUR HUSBAND, DO YOU KNOW HOW MANY TIMES HE WAS STRUCK WITH THAT INSTRUMENT? 13 NO. HE WAS BEATEN UP PRETTY BADLY. I WAS 14 **A**. THERE 17 HOURS AND I WOULD SAY HE WAS BEATEN TEN OF THE 17 15 16 HOURS THAT I WAS THERE. Q. DO YOU KNOW WHERE HE HIT HIM ON HIS BUDY? 17 A. OH, YES. WE WENT TO THE DUCTOR DECEMBER 18 24TH, ON CHRISTMAS EVE. HE WAS HIT IN HIS TESTICLES. HE HAD 19 20 BACK PROBLEMS. HE WAS ALSO HIT IN THE BACK OF THE HEAD, 21 WHICH TODAY HE STILL HAS A LUMP, WHICH HE IS SCARED TO HAVE 22 IT TAKEN CARE OF. 23 Q. WAS THERE ANY TESTIMONY RELEVANT TO HIM BEING HIT IN HIS TESTICLES, THAT YOU CAN REMEMBER, THAT WAS 24 25 SAID BY ANY OF THE DETECTIVES?

D. KEDRA - E. ROZANSNI 1147

1	A. i	WHEN THEY HIT HIM, THEY ALSO TURNED AROUND
2	AND SAID TO HIM,	YOU ARE NEVER GOING TO HAVE ANOTHER WOMAN."
3		(PAUSE.)
4	CHAIRM	AN RHODES: ANY OTHER QUESTIONS,
5	REPRESENTATIVE RIG	CHARDSON?
6	REPRESE	ENTATIVE RICHARDSON:
7	Q. 1	THIS IS ALL ON THE 22ND, BY THE WAY?
8	A. (	(MRS. KEDRA) YES.
9	Q. (	DF DECEMBER?
10	A• 1	YES.
11	Q. 1	YOU WERE HELD; MRS, KEDRA; FOR SOME TIME
12	THERE AT THE STATI	ION. WHEN WERE YOU RELEASED?
13	A. 1	I BELIEVE IT WAS 12:00 OR 12:30, DECEMBER
14	23RD, THE NEXT DAY	. I WAS THERE FROM 12:00 D'CLOCN THAT
15	NIGHT. I WAS THEF	RE 13 HOURS; 12 AND A HALF HOURS.
16	Q. N	NEVER CHARGED WITH ANYTHING?
17	A. N	NOTHING.
18	Q+ +	NEVER ARRESTED?
19	A+ N	10.
20	Q. Y	OU JUST WENT TO INQUIRE?
21	A• Y	(ES.
22	Y	OU SHOULD SEE THE WAY THEY TREATED MY
23	SON-IN-LAW'S FATHE	R DOWN THERE. HE GOT ILL. THEY SAID TO
24	HIM, "HEY, MOTHER	'F,' WHAT DO YOU THINK THIS IS, A PICNIC?"
25	BECAUSE HE ASKED T	O LEAVE BECAUSE THE MAN WAS SICK.

1	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: ON THAT POINT, MR.
2	CHAIRMAN; I DON'T HAVE ANY QUESTIONS OF THAT PARTICULAR DAY.
3	CHAIRMAN RHODES: EITHER ONE OF YOU, IS THERE
4	ANY OTHER SUBJECT MATTER YOU WANT TO BRING BEFORE THIS
5	COMMITTEE BEFORE I OPEN THE QUESTIONS UP TO THE FULL
6	COMMITTEE ON EVERYTHING YOU HAVE TESTIFIED TO TONIGHT?
7	MRS. ROZANSKI: YES, I WOULD LIKE TO SAY
8	SOMETHING.
9	IS ANYTHING GOING TO HAPPEN TO US FOR BEING
10	HERE TONIGHT?
11	CHAIRMAN RHODES: AS I SAID, THERE IS NO WAY WE
12	CAN GIVE YOU AN ABSOLUTE GUARANTEE, ESPECIALLY CONSIDERING
13	THE TESTIMONY WE HAVE RECEIVED ALL WEEK ABOUT THE
14	PHILADELPHIA POLICE DEPARTMENT.
15	BUT I GUARANTEE YOU THE HOUSE OF
16	REPRESENTATIVES OF THE COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA WILL TAKE
17	IT EXTREMELY SERIOUSLY IF WITNESSES TESTIFYING UNDER OATH
18	BEFORE A SUBCOMMITTEE OF THE HOUSE ARE HARASSED OR
19	INTIMIDATED AS A RESULT OF TESTIFYING.
20	MRS. ROZANSKI: THE REASON I ASKED, MY HUSBAND
21	JUST GOT OUT OF PRISON A MONTH AGO. HE DID FIVE MONTHS IN
22	PRISON FOR THE MURDER. HE WAS ACQUITIED.
23	THEN A FEW YEARS WEN' BY. WE PUT OUR
24	LAWSUIT IN. THEY GAVE HIM CHARGES FROM 1975, WHICH OCCURRED
25	AT THE ROUNDHOUSE. HE WAS CONVICTED FOR BRIBERY. HE WENT TO

1	JAIL FOR SIX MONTHS. AS HE WAS IN JAIL THE FIRST WEEK, I
2	MADE A COUPLE OF PHONE CALLS ON MY OWN TO SEE IF I COULD HAVE
3	SOMETHING DONE. I WAS TOLD IF I DROPPED MY LAWSUIT MY
4	HUSBAND WOULD GET OUF OF PRISON.
5	CHAIRMAN RHODES: WHO TOLD YOU THAT?
6	MRS. ROZANSKI: I CAN'T SAY WHO TULD ME THAT.
7	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: COULD YOU SAY TO US
8	IN EXECUTIVE SESSION?
9	MRS. ROZANSKI: IT CAME FROM THE MAYOR'S
10	OFFICE.
11	LIKE I SAY, HE JUST GOT OUT A MONTH AGO.
12	CHAIRMAN RHODES: IT IS VERY IMPORTANT TO US
13	WE KNOW WHO MADE THAT OFFER.
14	REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: WHY
15	CHAIRMAN RHODES: WOULD YOU HOLD ON A SECOND.
16	WOULD YOU SUSPEND FOR A MOMENT?
17	(DISCUSSION OFF THE RECORD.)
18	CHAIRMAN RHODES: BACK ON THE RECORD.
19	I WOULD LINE TO HAVE ORDER. I APPRECIATE
20	YOUR CONSIDERATIONS. IT IS A SMALL ROOM, IT IS HOT AND
21	MUGGY. WE HAVE A LOT MORE WITNESSES TO HEAR TONIGHT.
22	I APPRECIATE YOUR COOPERATION.
23	THANK YOU FOR YOUR STATEMENT. ARE THERE ANY
24	OTHER MATTERS YOU WOULD LIKE TO BRING BEFORE THIS
25	SUBCOMMITTEE, EITHER ONE OF YOU?

1 MRS. KEDRA: NO. MRS. ROZANSKI: NO. 2 CHAIRMAN RHODES: IF NOT, I WILL TURN THE 3 4 QUESTIONS TO THE MEMBERS OF THE SUBCOMMITTEE. I URGE THEM TO 5 BE BRIEF. WE HAVE OTHER WITNESSES WHO WANT TO COME BEFORE US TONIGHT. 6 7 REPRESENTATIVE COHEN, BEFORE YOU START, I HAVEN'T ACKNOWLEDGED THE PRESENCE OF REPRESENTATIVE ALJIA 8 9 DUMAS, MEMBER OF THE SUBCOMMITTEE FROM PHILADELPHIA COUNTY, WHO HAS JOINED THE HEARING. 10 11 REPRESENTATIVE COHEN, DO YOU HAVE ANY 12 QUESTIONS? 13 REPRESENTATIVE COHEN: YES. 14 REPRESENTATIVE COHEN: 15 Q. DOES EDWARD MCKENNA MEAN ANYTHING TO YOU? 16 A. (MRS. KEDRA) YES. 17 Q. COULD YOU DESCRIBE YOUR RELATION -- COULD YOU DESCRIBE WHAT YOU KNOW ABOUT EDWARD HCKENNA, AND WHAT 18 19 YOU KNOW ABOUT THIS ---HE USED TO BE A FRIEND OF MY HUSBAND'S. 20 A. WHAT HAPPENED TO HIM IN CONNECTION WITH THIS 21 Q. INCIDENT? 22 23 WELL, HE WAS ALSO TAKEN DOWN TO THE A. . 24 ROUNDHOUSE AND BEATEN UP. AND THEY TOLD HIM THAT BECAUSE CHRISTMAS WAS COMING, HE WASN'T GOING HOME TO HIS FAMILY 25

D. KEDRA - E. ROZANSKI 1151

1 UNTIL HE WROTE A STATEMENT. SO HE WROTE A STATEMENT SAYING 2 THAT MY HUSBAND DID IT. 3 Q. AND THAT WAS THE BASIS FOR THIS CHARGE, THE STATEMENT HE ISSUED UNDER PRESSURE? 4 5 YES. A. REPRESENTATIVE COHEN: I HAVE NO FURTHER 6 7 QUESTIONS. CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS. 8 9 REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: NO QUESTIONS. 10 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE WHITE, DO YOU 11 HAVE ANY FURTHER QUESTIONS? 12 RERESENTATIVE WHITE: NO. CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON. 13 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 14 BEFORE US, AND I WOULD LIKE TO KNOW WHETHER 15 Q. 16 OR NOT YOU RECOGNIZE THIS PICTURE HERE THAT I AN SHOWING YOU WHICH DOES NOT HAVE A TITLE TO THE NEWSPAPER OTHER THAN THE 17 18 HEADING, "HOW POLICE HARASSED A FAMILY." 19 COULD YOU TELL US WHETHER OR NOT IN THIS PICTURE THAT THESE ARE THE OFFICERS THAT ENTERED YOUR HOME, 20 21 MRS. ROZANSKI? 22 MRS. ROZANSKI: YES. 23 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: THERE IS OTHER 24 EXTENSIVE TESTIMONY IN THIS THAT GOES ON TO DESCRIBE CERTAIN PERSONS WHO DID IN FACT WITNESS AND WERE A PART OF WITNESSES 25

1 THERE AT THE TIME OF THE INCIDENT ON THE 22ND OF DECEMBER AS 2 WELL AS THE 29TH. MR. CHAIRMAN, I WOULD LIKE TO SUBMIT THIS 3 FOR THE RECORD AS A PART OF THE OVERALL TESTIMONY THAT WE 4 5 HAVE HEARD HERE TODAY CONCERNING BOTH MRS. ROZANSKI AND MKS. DELORES KEDRA. 6 CHAIRMAN RHODES: I WOULD LIKE TO ENTER AT 7 THIS TIKE FOR THE RECORD THIS PHOTOGRAPH AS EXHIBIT A FOR 8 THIS SEGMENT OF OUR TESTIMONY AND THIS REPORT AS EXHIBIT B 9 FOR THIS EVENING'S TESTIMONY. YOU CAN HAVE THESE BACK. 10 (SMALL PHOTO MARKED EXHIBIT A, FOR 11 IDENTIFICATION.) 12 (NEWSPAPER ARTICLE, 'HOW POLICE 13 14 HARRASSED A FAMILY, MARKED EXHIBIT B, FOR IDENTIFICATION.) 15 CHAIRMAN RHODES: LET THE RECORD REFLECT THAT THE REPORT REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON REFERRED TO IS A PART 16 OF THE HOMICIDE FILES REPORT, PHILADELPHIA INQUIRER, WRITTEN 17 18 BY A MR. JONATHAN NEUMANN AND MR. WILLIAM MARIMOW; PART OF A SERIES PUBLISHED APRIL 24TH AND 27TH, 1977. 19 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: ONAY, THANK YOU. 20 21 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: IF YOU HAVE NO WAY OF GETTING IN CONTACT 22 Q. WITH THIS COMMITTEE; JUST TO EMPHASIZE HOW SERIOUS WE ARE 23 24 ABOUT YOUR TESTIMONY HERE THIS EVENING, WE WOULD --25 (BRIEF INTERRUPTION.)

1 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON; 2 BACK ON THE RECORD.

3 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON:

Q. I WAS TRYING TO SAY EARLIER THAT I THINK YOU SHOULD KNOW THAT YOU SHOULD BE ABLE TO CONTACT THIS COMMITTEE AND THAT REPRESENTATIVE RHODES, WHO IS THE CHAIRMAN OF THIS COMMITTEE, AS WELL AS OTHER MEMBERS OF THIS COMMITTEE ARE WILLING TO GIVE YOU OUR NAMES, OUK PHONE NUMBERS AND ADDRESSES SO THAT YOU CAN CONTACT US IMMEDIATELY UPON ANY PROBLEMS THAT YOU ENCOUNTER.

BECAUSE I THINK A LOT OF PEOPLE THINK THAT WE ARE HERE "B.S.'G," AND WE ARE NOT HERE IN THAT VEIN AT ALL. I LIVE IN PHILADELPHIA, OUR CHAIRMAN DOES NOT. I CERTAINLY SHARE WITH YOU THAT, AND I WANT THE RECORD TO REFLECT THAT THIS MATTER WILL NOT GO BY LIGHTLY, AND WE WANT TO KNOW ANY REOCCURRENCES OR ANY HARASSMENTS BECAUSE OF THE FACT YOU CAME TO TESTIFY THIS EVENING.

18 CHAIRMAN RHODES: I SECOND THAT.

19 THANK YOU VERY MUCH, MRS. KEDRA AND MRS. 20 ROZANSKI.

21 (WITNESSES EXCUSED.)

22 CHAIRMAN RHODES: AT THIS TIME WE WOULD LIKE TO 23 CALL OUR NEXT WITNESS, CECILIA REYES.

24 MRS. REYES, PLEASE TAKE THE STAND.

25 DO YOU HAVE IN YOUR POSSESSION, MRS. REYES,

## D. KEDRA - E. ROZANSKI

A SUBPOENA TO APPEAR BEFORE THIS SUBCOMMITTEE? 1 2 A. YES, I DO. CHAIRMAN RHODES: OFF THE RECORD. 3 (DISCUSSION OFF THE RECORD.) 4 CHAIRMAN RHODES: BACK ON THE RECORD. 5 6 CECILIA REYES, SWORN. 7 8 CHAIRMAN RHODES: BEFORE YOU BEGIN TESTIFYING, 9 I WOULD LIKE TO NOTE FOR THE RECORD THE PRESENCE OF AN OLD 10 AND DEAR FRIEND OF MINE, FORMER REPRESENTATIVE PETE PERRY, IN THE BACK OF THE ROOM, WHO SERVED FOR YEARS WITH US IN THE 11 HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES. HE IS VITALLY CONCERNED ABOUT 12 THESE MATTER; AND I, FOR ONE, AM GLAD YOU ARE HERE TONIGHT 13 14 AND I AM GLAD YOU CAME. MRS. REYES, WOULD YOU STATE YOUR NAME AND 15 SPELL YOUR LAST NAME AND GIVE YOUR ADDRESS, FOR THE RECORD. 16 A. CECILIA REYES, R-E-Y-E-S, 12829 MEDFORD 17 18 ROAD. CHAIRMAN RHODES: MRS. REYES, YOU ARE GOING TO 19 20 HAVE TO SPEAK UP BECAUSE WE DON'T HAVE A LOUD SPEAKER SYSTEM HERE TONIGHT. NO ONE WILL HEAR YOU IN THE BACK IF YOU DON'T 21 22 SPEAK LOUDLY. 23 WHY DON'T YOU PROCEED IN YOUR OWN WORDS AND GIVE US THE ACCOUNT. 24 25 A. OKAY, THE HARASSMENT TO MY FAMILY HAD

1 STARTED AROUND 1971. MY HUSBAND WAS PUERTO RICAN. HE WAS A 2 SELF-EMPLOYED AUTO MECHANIC. HE WORKED BEHIND THE HOUSES BECAUSE THERE WAS GARAGES BEHIND THE HOUSES. 3 WE USED TO HAVE POLICE OFFICERS FROM THE 4 25TH DISTRICT COME AND HARASS HIM, TAKE HIM FOR A RIDE TO THE 5 6 DISTRICT, KEEP HIM THERE A FEW HOURS, RELEASE HIM, LET HIM GO. AND AS THE YEARS WENT ON, THE HARASSMENT GOT WORSE. IT 7 SOT TO A POINT THEN THEY WOULD LOCK HIM UP, THEN CHARGE HIM 8 WITH RESISTING ARREST, DISORDERLY CONDUCT, THE WHOLE WORKS. 9 THEN IN 1974 IT STARTED GETTING WORSE. AT 10 THIS TIME THEN HE WAS ARRESTED, BEATEN, HANDCUFFED. 11 AND IN 1976, THINGS REALLY GOT BAD. HE WAS 12 13 BEATEN IN THE STREET, HANDCUFFED HAND AND FOOT WHILE 15 COPS BEAT HIM WITH BLACKJACKS, BUSTED HIS HEAD OPEN; AND THEN HE 14 15 WAS CHARGED WITH AGGRAVATED ASSAULT, RESISTING ARREST, 16 DISORDERLY CONDUCT, CONSPIRACY, INCITING TO RIOT, RIOTING, 17 RECKLESSLY ENDANGERING THE LIVES OF OTHERS, DESTROYING CITY PROPERTY, CAUSING DAMAGE TO CITY VEHICLES. 18 19 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 20 WHEN DID THIS OCCUR, MRS. REYES? Q. 21 A. IN 1974. 22 WHAT MONTH? Q. 23 DURING THE SUMMER, JULY. HE WAS ARRESTED A. 24 THREE TIMES DURING THE SUMMER: JUNE 9TH; THE END OF JULY AND 25 THE BEGINNING OF AUGUST, ALL FOR THE SAME KIND OF CHARGES.

1	THE LAST TIME HE WAS ARRESTED WAS THE FIRST WEEK OF AUGUST.
2	Q. WHAT IS YOUR HUSBAND'S NAME?
3	A. JOSE' REYES. WHEN HE WAS RELEASED, THEN
4	THEY HELD HIM IN THE ROUNDHOUSE. HE SPENT FROM LINE, MAYBE
5	6:00 O'CLOCK IN THE EVENING TO MAYBE EARLY HOURS IN THE
6	MORNING, AND THEN THEY SET BAIL SO HIGH THAT WE COULDN'T GET
7	HIM OUT OF JAIL. BAIL WAS SET AT \$20,000.
8	AND THEN IN 1976 HE WAS ARRESTED; CHARGED
9	WITH THE SAME CHARGES AGAIN, AGGRAVATED ASSAULT, RESISTING
10	ARREST; AND THEN WE PAID BAIL AND THEN HE GOT OUT AGAIN.
11	IN THE BEGINNING OF JANUARY HE WAS ARRESTED
12	AGAIN BY A HIGHWAY COP ON LEHIGH AVENUE. THE COP SAID THAT
13	HE WAS TRYING TO FLAG HIM DOWN BUT HE WOULDN'T STOP. SO HE
14	PARKED IN THE GAS STATION TO RETURN THE CAR THAT HE HAD
15	BORROWED. THERE WAS A BIG FIGHT IN THE GAS STATION. HE WAS
16	ARRESTED AGAIN. THE JUDGE SENTENCED HIM TO TWO YEARS AND
17	THEN HE WAS RELEASED.
18	THEN WE BUMPED INTO THE SAME COP AGAIN A FEW
19	MONTHS LATER, THE HIGHWAY COP, IN NOVEMBER OF '76. THE COP
20	PULLED US OVER WE PARKED, THE COP PARKED BEHIND US. HE
21	CAME OVER TO US AND TOLD MY HUSBAND TO GET OUT OF THE CAR.
22	HE SAID, "I AM NOT GETTING OUT." HE SAID, "GET OUT." I GOT
23	OUT OF THE CAR AND I ASKED HIM WHAT WAS WRONG. HE SAYS, "HOW
24	DID HE GET OUT?" I SAID, "HE SERVED HIS TIME, LET HIM ALONE
25	NOW." HE SAYS, "NO, TELL THAT 'M.F'ER' THAT IF I CATCH HIM

1	DRIVING AGAIN; I AM GOING TÙ SHOOT HIM."
2	Q. WHAT IS THIS OFFICER'S NAME?
3	A. I DON'T REMEMBER. HE IS A HIGHWAY COP.
4	AND THEN IN THE SAME YEAR, MAYBE AROUND TWO
5	MONTHS LATER, HE WAS BEATEN AGAIN. I WAS IN THE HOUSE AT
6	THIS TIME. THE GIRL NEXT DOOR WAS STANDING ON THE PAVEMENT.
7	SHE YELLED IN TO ME, "THEY ARE BEATING JOSE' AGAIN." WHEN I
8	WENT TO THE DOOR, BY THAT TIME HE WAS UP ON THE PAVEMENT.
9	THERE WAS A BIG FIGHT ON THE PAVEMENT. THERE WAS MAYBE 15,
10	20 COPS AT THE TIME THERE.
11	AT THAT TIME I WAS FIVE MONTH'S PREGNANT
12	WITH THIS CHILD HERE. I WAS JUST STANDING ON THE SIEP
13	BECAUSE THEY WERE FIGHTING RIGHT DOWN ON THE PAVEMENT. ALL
14	THE COPS WERE ON TOP OF HIM, WITH BLACNJACKS, BEATING HIM.
15	THE COP LOOKED UP AND TOLD THE SERGEANS,
16	"AND YOU CAN ARREST THAT 'M.F'ER'S' WIFE TOO." I WAS JUST
17	STANDING THERE.
18	THEY ARRESTED ME AT 2:00 O'CLOCK IN THE
19	AFTERNOON, WE WERE BOTH ARRESTED.
20	I HAD MY TWO OTHER SONS IN THE HOME AT THE
21	TIME, AND THEY KNEW IT BECAUSE MY SONS WERE STANDING AT THE
22	DOORWAY, SCREAMING. THEY ARRESTED ME AND ARRESTED MY
23	HUSBAND. MY NEIGHBOR TOOK MY SONS.
24	THEY WENT TO THE SCHOOL AND REMOVED MY TWO
25	OTHER DAUGHTERS FROM THE SCHOOL, TOOK MY CHILDREN OUT OF

1	SCHOOL, TOOK MY CHILDREN BACK TO THE HOUSE; AND MY OLDER
2	DAUGHTER THEN WAS EIGHT YEARS OLD. SHE TULD ME THAT OFFICER
3	MARTINEZ WE KNOW HIM BY "GINO" IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD SHE
4	TOLD ME THAT GIND CAME BACK TO THE HOUSE WITH HER, WITH A
5	WOMAN COP, AND SEARCHED THE HOUSE.
6	WE WERE ARRESTED AROUN# 2:00 D'CLOCK IN THE
7	AFTERNOON AND SPENT FROM 2:00 O'CLOCK THAT AFTERNOON UNIIL
8	5:00 O'CLOCK THAT MORNING; IN THE ROUNDHOUSE BEFORE WE WERE
9	BROUGHT UP.
10	I WAS CHARGED WITH RESISTING ARREST,
11	AGGRAVATED ASSAULT ON AN OFFICER.
12	WY PARENTS HAD TO BAIL WE OUT, THEY SET
13	BAIL.
14	AND THEN MONTHS LATER OF '77, IT WAS IN
15	APRIL, I HAD GONE OUT, MY HUSBAND HAD GONE OUT. WHEN I CAME
16	HOME, MY NEIGHBOR TOLD ME, SHE SAYS, "JOSE' GOT ARRESTED." I
17	TOLD HER, "FOR WHAT?" SHE SAID, "I DON'T KNOW. HE WAS
18	RUNNING DOWN THE STREET, AND THE COP WAS RUNNING BEHIND HIM."
19	SHE SAID JOSE' WENT THROUGH THE BACK OF THE HOUSE.
20	THE COP KNOCKED ON HER DOOR, HE TOLD HER,
21	"CAN I COME INTO YOUR HOUSE; I AM CHASING A DRUG ADDICT,"
22	AND THE WOMAN WAS SCARED, SHE LET THE COP IN. AND WHEN HE
23	GOT TO HER DINING ROOM, HE TOLD HER, 'THAT IS WHERE JOSE'
24	REYES LIVES, NEXT DOOR?" SHE SAY, "YES, BUT HE DON'T USE
25	DRUGS AND NOTHING. HE SAID; "THAT'S OKAY; BECAUSE THAT'S

1 THE 'M.F.-'ER' I'M AFTER ANYWAY.

HE WENT INTO HER HOUSE, THROUGH THE BACK OF 2 3 MY HOUSE AND FIRED SHOTS INTO THE BACK OF MY HOUSE AND BROKE 4 MY WINDOWS. WHEN THEY ARRESTED MY HUSBAND, THEY GRABBED 5 HIM BY THE BEARD AND PULLED HIM OUT OF THE HOUSE AND ARRESTED 6 7 HIM AND CHARGED HIM WITH BURGLARY, THAT HAPPENED THREE DAYS BEFORE. WHEN THE WOMAN WENT TO THE DISTRICT, THE 25TH, AND 8 9 SAID MY HUSBAND WAS NOT THE ONE WHO ROBBED HER HOUSE, INSTEAD OF JUST APOLOGIZING LIKE THEY SHOULD HAVE, THEY CHARGED HIM 10 11 WITH RESISTING ARREST, DISORDERLY CONDUCT, AGGRAVATED ASSAULT 12 ON AN OFFICER. I REPORTED IT TO THE COMMISSION ON HUMAN 13 RELATIONS. NOTHING WAS DONE ABOUT IT. I WENT TO THE 14 15 DISTRICT. CAPTAIN KELLY WAS AWARE OF WHAT WAS HAPPENING TO MY HUSBAND, BECAUSE IT WAS GOING ON TIME AND TIME AGAIN. 16 17 AND THEN ON JULY 2ND, MY HUSBAND WAS SHOT TO DEATH IN THE DOORWAY BY OFFICER GERALD SALERNO, WHO AS OF YET 18 HAS NOT BEEN BROUGH ! TO TRIAL. HE IS NOW A SERGEANT WORNING 19 20 IN THE ROUNDHOUSE. TELL US -- I KNOW IT IS DIFFICULT -- SAY 21 Q. 22 THAT AGAIN, TELL US WHAT HAPPENED, HOW YOUR HUSBAND WAS SHOT 23 TO DEATH? 24 WELL I WASN'T HOME, I DON'T REALLY KNOW A.

25 EXACTLY WHAT WENT DOWN. BUT AS FAR AS I UNDERSTOOD, THE COP

CAME TO THE STREET, THEY SAID THEY GOT A CALL --1 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: WERE THERE ANY 2 3 WITNESSES? YES, WE HAD QUITE A FEW WITNESSES. 4 A. CHAIRMAN RHODES: 5 Q. WHAT WAS THE DATE? 6 JULY 2ND OF '77. THEY SAID THEY GOT A CALL 7 **A**. TO COME TO THE HOUSE, THERE WAS A DISTURBANCE IN THE HOUSE. 8 9 THERE WAS NO ONE IN THE HOUSE BUT MY HUSBAND BECAUSE I HAD MY CHILDREN WITH ME. WE WERE OUT OF THE HOME. 10 11 I HAD JUST LEFT THE HOUSE MAYBE 20 MINUTES EARLIER. AND MY CAR BROKE A FEW BLOCKS AWAY, SO I WASN'T FAR 12 13 FROM THE HOUSE. 14 WHEN I HEARD ALL THE SIRENS AND ALL, I WENT BACK TO THE HOUSE. WHEN I WENT BACK TO THE HOUSE, IT WAS NO 15 16 MORE THAN 20 MINUTES, THEY HAD HOMICIDE DETECTIVES TO MY HOUSE. THEY HAD THE CRIME LAB THERE AND THE PADDY WAGON IN 17 WHICH SALERNO WAS DRIVING WAS RIGHT IN FRONT OF MY DOOR WITH 18 A BULLET HOLE RIGHT THROUGH THE WINDSHIELD. 19 20 THE GIRL NEXT DOOR GOT SHOT IN THE SHOULDER AT THAT TIME, AND THEY SAID THEY DON'T KNOW HOW SHE GOT SHOT, 21 22 BUT SHE WAS SHOT FROM THE SAME COP. AND AS OF NOW, FROM WHAT I UNDERSTAND, THEY 23 REFUSED TO GO TO COURT. NO ONE WANTS TO TESTIFY IN THE 24 POLICE DEPARTMENT TO WHAT HAPPENED THAT DAY. IT IS UNDER, 25

THEY TELL ME, UNDER INVESTIGATION WITH THE F.B.I. AND THE 1 JUSTICE DEPARTMENT AND THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY'S OFFICE. BUT 2 3 IT HAS BEEN 13 MONIHS. NOBODY HAS BEEN IN COURT AT ALL. HE HAS GOT A PROMOTION. I MEAN THAT IS NOT 4 FAIR. I HAVE GOT SIX CHILDREN WITHOUT A FATHER NOW. 5 6 I GET HARASSED CONSTANTLY. I GET PULLED OVER FOR STUPID THINGS. THEY DON'T WRITE ME TICKETS, YOU 7 KNOW, IT'S JUST A LITTLE NUMBER ---8 9 YOU MEAN THE HARASSMENT SINCE YOUR HUSBAND'S Q. 10 KILLING HAS CONTINUED? 11 WITH ME. I DON'T GET ARRESTED AND I DON'T Α. GET TICKETS. I JUST GET STOPPED AND PULLED OVER, YOU KNOW. 12 THEY SAY, "DH, IT'S YOU, GO AHEAD." 13 THEY KNOW MY CAR, AND I KNOW THE PARTICULAR 14 COP, BECAUSE IN FEBRUARY OF THIS YEAR MY CAR WAS STOLEN. 15 16 WHEN I CALLED FOR THE POLICE TO COME OUT, TO REPORT THE CAR STOLEN, THE COP TOLD ME MY CAR WASN'T STOLEN, AND REFUSED TO 17 18 WRITE A REPORT UP. I HAD TO GO TO THE DISTRICT TO WHITE A 19 REPORT UP. CHAIRMAN RHODES: BEFORE I GO ON, I WOULD LINE 20 TO ACKNOWLEDGE FOR THE RECORD THE PRESENCE OF REPRESENTATIVE 21 WILLIAM HUTCHINSON OF SCHUYLKILL COUNTY WHO WOULD LIKE TO ASK 22 23 A QUESTION. 24 **REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON:** 25 Q. WERE THERE ANY OTHER WITNESSES, OTHER THAN

1162

POLICE OFFICERS, TO YOUR HUSBAND'S SHOOTING? 1 A. YES, THERE WERE, QUITE A FEW. WE HAD AT 2 LEAST MAYBE 20 WITNESSES THAT WERE THERE AT THE TIME OF THE 3 SHOOTING, THAT WERE THERE BEFORE, DURING AND AFTER THE 4 5 SHOOTING. HAVE YOU FURNISHED THE NAMES OF THOSE 6 Q. 7 WITNESSES TO --A. YES, WE HAVE. THEY HAVE BEEN DOWN. THEY 8 TOOK LIE DETECTOR TESTS. THEY HAVE MADE SWORN STATEMENTS TO 9 THE F.B.I., TO THE ATTORNEY WHO HANDLED THE CASE AND STILL --10 WOULD YOU FURNISH THE NAMES OF THOSE TO THIS 11 Q. 12 COMMITTEE? HAVE YOU AND IF YOU HAVE NOT, WILL YOU FURNISH 13 THE NAMES OF THOSE WITNESSES TO THIS COMMITTEE? WE HAVE FURNISHED THE NAMES ALREADY TO THE 14 A. F.B.I., TO THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES AND TO THE JUSTICE 15 16 DEPARTMENT WHO WERE OUT INVESTIGATING THE CASE. 17 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: THANK YOU. CHAIRMAN RHODES: ANY FURTHER QUESTIONS, 18 19 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON? REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: NO. 20 21 CHAIRMAN RHODES: Q. NOW, THE HARASSMENT SINCE YOUR HUSBAND'S 22 23 DEATH HAS BEEN POLICE OFFICERS BASICALLY STOPPING YOU ON THE 24 ROAD? 25 A. YES.

DO YOU FEAR FOR YOUR LIFE WHEN THE POLICE 1 Q. STOP YOU? 2 3 WELL, I AN NOT SCARED OF THEN, YOU KNOW WHAT A. I MEAN, YOU SEE, BECAUSE THIS HAS BEEN HAPPENING SO MUCH, YOU 4 KNOW WHAT I MEAN, YOU JUST KIND OF GET USED TO IT. 5 THINGS GOT TO A POINT IN MY HOME, BECAUSE OF 6 THE HARASSMENT, WHERE MY HUSBAND TOOK THE LOCKS OFF THE 7 FRONT DOOR BECAUSE THE COPS WERE CHASING HIM SO MUCH. HE WAS 8 SCARED IF THEY WERE CHASING HIM HE COULDN'T GET IN THE HOUSE 9 FAST ENOUGH. IT WAS LIKE MY HUSBAND WAS LIKE LIVING IN 10 PRISON INSIDE HIS OWN HOME. 11 12 IF HE LEFT THE HOUSE, WALKED TO THE CORNER, HE GOT ARRESTED ON THE CORNER FOR NO REASON AT ALL, JUST 13 14 PASSING THE CORNER. I DON'T MEAN CORNER LOUNGING. WHY WERE THE POLICE AFTER YOUR HUSBAND? 15 Ο. I REALLY DON'T KNOW. THEY JUST DIDN'T LIKE 16 A. HIM, BECAUSE FIRST OF ALL, MY HUSBAND WOULD NOT BEND TO THEM. 17 HE WASN'T ABOUT TO, YOU KNOW, PLAY FLUNKY WITH THEM. 18 19 LIKE THEY WANTED TO KNOW WHERE ALL THE HOT 20 CARS IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD WAS COMING FROM. LINE HE TOLD THEM 21 HE DON'T KNOW, AND IF HE KNEW HE WOULDN'T TELL THEM. THAT IS WHERE I THINK ALL THE PROBLEMS STARTED FROM THE BEGINNING, 22 23 BECAUSE I TOLD YOU HE WAS A SELF-EMPLOYED AUTO MECHANIC, FROM A FEW BLOCKS FROM WHERE HE HAD GOTTEN KILLED. 24 Q. ANYTHING ELSE YOU WOULD LIKE TO TELL US, 25

1 MRS. REYES? 2 A. NOT REALLY. 3 CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU VERY MUCH FOR COMING BEFORE US. 4 QUESTIONS OF THE COMMITTEE, REPRESENTATIVE 5 6 RICHARDSON. 7 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 8 Q. I AM SORRY, COULD I GET THE NAME OF THE 9 WITNESS? 10 CHAIRMAN RHODES: MRS. REYES. 11 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: I WOULD LINE TO 12 PURSUE THAT QUESTION. CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON. 13 **REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON:** 14 15 Q. DID YOU SAY YOU TURNED THE NAMES OF THE 16 WITNESSES OVER TO THE HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES? A. AND TO THE JUSTICE DEPARTMENT AND TO THE 17 18 F.B.I. REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: DO WE HAVE THE 19 20 NAMES? CHAIRMAN RHODES: NOT IN THE HOUSE OF 21 22 REPRESENTATIVES. A. THEY SAID THAT'S WHO THEY WERE WHEN THEY 23 24 WERE OUT TO THE HOUSE LAST YEAR AND THERE WAS ANOTHER FELLOW 25 FROM THE JUSTICE DEPARTMENT.

1 I COULD GIVE YOU THE NAME OF MY LAWYER. REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: JUST SO WE'RE SURE, 2 BECAUSE THERE MAY BE SOME CONFUSION, WOULD YOU MIND 3 FURNISHING THE NAMES OF THOSE WITNESSES AND THEIR ADDRESSES 4 5 TO THIS SUBCOMMITTEE? A. I CAN GIVE YOU THE NAME OF MY LAWYER AND HE 6 COULD GIVE THEM TO YOU BECAUSE I DON'T HAVE ALL --7 8 CHAIRMAN RHODES: GIVE US THE NAME OF YOUR 9 LAWYER. 10 Α. THAT I CAN DO. 11 **REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON:** 12 Q. WHO IS YOUR LAWYER? PAUL DRUCKER. 13 A. 14 Q. WHERE IS HIS OFFICE? WHERE MR. DRUCKER'S OFFICE LOCATED? 15 I AM GETTING IT FOR YOU. 16 Α. 17 Q. THANK YOU. A. IT SAYS SUITE 515, 3 PENN CENTER PLAZA, 18 19 PHILADELPHIA. 20 CHAIRMAN RHODES: IS THERE A PHONE NUMBER? 21 YES, IT IS. IT IS 564-3075. A. 22 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 564-3075. 23 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: THANK YOU. 24 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON, DO YOU HAVE A QUESTION? 25

1166

REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: YES. 1 2 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: WHAT PART OF THE CITY DO YOU LIVE IN? 3 Q. A. DO I LIVE IN OR WAS I LIVING IN AT THE TIME? 4 Q. AT THE TIME. 5 A. AT THE TIME, NORTH PHILLY. 6 7 Q. DID WE ESTABLISH FOR THE RECORD ALREADY --8 WAS YOUR HUSBAND A SPANISH SPEANING --YES, HE WAS. 9 A. . 10 CHAIRMAN RHODES: YES, SHE HAS ESTABLISHED 11 THAT. 12 **REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON:** YOU LIVE OUT OF THE CITY NOW, I ASSUME? 13 Q. A. WELL, FAR FROM WHERE I WAS LIVING; UP IN THE 14 15 FAR NORTHEAST. HAVE YOU BEEN, YOUR FAMILY, THAT IS, 16 Q. HARASSED OR INTIMIDATED SINCE THIS INCIDENT HAS OCCURRED? 17 18 A. WELL, MY DAUGHTER SAYS WHEN SHE STAYS WITH 19 MY GIRLFRIEND, THE OFFICER -- I DON'T KNOW HIM BY NAME, BUT MY DAUGHTER KNOWS HIM, SHE SAYS HE DRIVES 2502 -- WHEN SHE'S 20 21 DOWN THERE, HE FOLLOWS HER. 22 Q. HOW OLD IS YOUR DAUGHTER? 23 TEN YEARS OLD. A. Q. HAVE YOU FILED THAT COMPLAINT? 24 25 A. NO, I HAVEN'T BECAUSE I DON'T REALLY KNOW

WHERE TO FILE IT. YOU CAN'T GO TO THE POLICE STATION AND 1 MAKE A COMPLAINT AGAINST THE COP BECAUSE THEY DON'T WANT TO 2 HEAR IT, YOU KNOW. 3 CAPTAIN KELLY HAS NO CONTROL OVER THE THE 4 25TH DISTRICT. HE REALLY DOESN'T HAVE ANYTHING TO SAY. HE 5 PROBABLY, YOU KNOW -- I KNOW, BECAUSE I HAVE BEEN THERE 6 7 COMPLAINING. YES, HE WILL GIVE THE COP, YOU KNOW, ORDERS IN FRONT OF YOU, "OH, LEAVE THIS PERSON ALONE," AND THIS AND 8 9 THAT. AND AS SOON AS YOU WALK OUT OF THE DOOR, IT DOESN'T MEAN ANYTHING. 10 BECAUSE THAT IS WHY MY HUSBAND IS DEAD NOW, 11 BECAUSE THEY FIRED SHOTS AT HIM TWO MONTHS BEFORE THEY 12 13 FINALLY KILLED HIM, AND THE COMMISSION ON HUMAN RELATIONS WAS NOTIFIED OF THE SHOOTING IN MY HOUSE. CAPTAIN KELLY WAS 14 15 NOTIFIED OF THE SHOOTING, AND NOTHING WAS DONE TO THE CUPS WHO FIRED THE SHOTS INTO MY HOUSE. 16 Q. DID THEY HAVE A WARRANT OUT FOR YOUR 17 18 HUSBAND'S ARREST? 19 A. NEVER. MY HUSBAND HAS NEVER BEEN WANTED FOR 20 ANY CRIME. THE ONLY POLICE RECORD MY HUSBAND HAS IS THE 21 ONE THE POLICE DEPARTMENT MADE ON HIM, AGGRAVATED ASSAULT, 22 23 RESISTING ARREST, DISORDERLY CONDUCT. HE HAS COMMITTED NO CRIMES THAT HE COMMITTED HIMSELF. 24 Q. THE CHARGES THAT WERE PUT ON YOUR HUSBAND, 25

WHEN WERE THEY PLACED ON YOUR HUSBAND? 1 2 Α. WHICH CHARGES? THE CHARGES YOU JUST ENUMERATED. Q. 3 A. THEY WERE ALWAYS PLACED ON HIM EVERY TIME HE 4 5 GETS ARRESTED. WHEN HE WAS ARRESTED IN '75 THEY PLACED A \$20,000 BAIL ON HIM. HE WAS ARRESTED FOR AGGRAVATED ASSAULT, 6 RESISTING ARREST, CONSPIRACY, INCITING TO RIDT, RECKLESSLY 7 ENDANGERING THE LIVES OF OTHERS, DESTROYING CITY PROPERTY, 8 CAUSING DAMAGE TO A CITY VEHICLE, THE WHOLE WORKS. 9 10 Q. WAS YOUR HUSBAND EVER CONVICTED OF ANYTHING? MAYBE THAT WAS THE QUESTION I SHOULD HAVE ASKED. 11 12 A. ONE, FOR AGGRAVATED ASSAULT ON AN OFFICER. 13 **REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON:** WHEN WAS THAT? 14 Q. 15 A. IN 175. WHEN WAS THE FIRST TIME YOUR HUSBAND WAS 16 Q. EVER ARRESTED? 17 18 Α. IN '71. 19 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 20 AND AS A RESULT OF THE CONVICTION, DID HE Q. SERVE TIME? 21 22 A. THREE MONTHS. MRS. REYES, WE ARE CONCERNED ABOUT MANING 23 Q. SURE THAT THE RECORD IS STRAIGHT, AND WE ARE REALLY TRYING TO 24 25 GET TO THE MEAT OF THAT. MY QUESTION IS DIRECTED TO ANYTHING

1 THAT YOU KNOW THAT YOU FEEL LED UP TO THE DEATH OF YOUR 2 HUSBAND SPECIFICALLY, WITHOUT GENERALIZATIONS. 3 OKAY. WELL, I THINK IT WAS PROBABLY BECAUSE A. WHEN MY HUSBAND WAS ARRESTED HE WOULDN'T ANSWER THE COPS, AND A 5 THEY JUST DIDN'T LIKE IT. HE WOULDN'T ANSWER THEM, AND THAT THEY MUST HAVE FELT THAT HE HAD SOME DEALINGS WITH THE DRUGS 6 7 THAT WERE GOING ON IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD BECAUSE HE KNEW EVERYBODY IN THE NEIGHBORHOOD, YOU KNOW. BUT MY HUSBAND 8 NEVER SHOKE, NEVER DRANK, NEVER DEALT WITH ANY NIND OF DRUGS 9 10 WHATSOEVER. AND I THINK THE PROBLEM WAS THE CAR THAT MY 11 12 HUSBAND DUNED. 13 WAS HE BUSTED FOR DRUGS AT ALL? Q. NEVER. LIKE I AN TELLING YOU, HE NEVER HAD 14 A. ANY KIND OF INVOLVEMENT WITH ANY KIND OF DRUGS, WITH ANY KIND 15 16 OF LIQUOR, ANY KIND OF NOTHING WHATSOEVER. REPRESENTATIVE COHEN: WHAT KIND OF CAR DID HE 17 18 OWN? 19 A. A '55 CHEVY, BUT IT WAS ALL SOUPED UP. AND I GUESS MAYBE BECAUSE THERE WAS SO MUCH DRUGS IN THE 20 21 NEIGHBORHOOD, THEY WAS THINKING HE HAD SOME KIND OF DEALINGS IN WITH IT IN ORDER TO SUPPORT THAT PARTICULAR CAR BECAUSE HE 22 23 HAD INVESTED SO MUCH MONEY RESTORING IT. 24 **REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON:** 25 Q. DID YOU RECEIVE A DEATH CERTIFICATE?

1 YES. ON THE DEATH CERTIFICATE IT STATED, Α. 2 "OFFICIAL CAUSE OF DEATH, PENDING." PENDING? 3 Q. PENDING. AND IT HAS BEEN 13 MONTHS. A. 4 5 Q. DID YOU ASK FOR A MEDICAL EXAMINER'S REPORT CONCERNING YOUR HUSBAND'S DEATH? 6 7 Α. NEVER. AS A RESULT OF THE WORD WHERE IT SAYS 8 G. "PENDING" ON HIS DEATH CERTIFICATE, ARE YOU ABLE TO COLLECT 9 SOCIAL SECURITY? 10 YES, BUT I GET A HARD TIME FROM THEM. 11 A. 12 Q. BECAUSE THERE IS NO OFFICIAL CAUSE OF DEATH? 13 RIGHT. IT SAYS, "OFFICIAL CAUSE OF BEATH A. PENDING." 14 15 AND THEN WHERE IT SAYS, "PLACE OF DEATH, UNKNOWN," THEY SHOT HIM IN THE DOORWAY OF THE HOUSE. HOW 16 COULD THEY PUT UNKNOWN? 17 WERE YOU HOME? 18 Q. 19 A. NO, I WASN'T. I WAS A FEW BLOCKS AWAY AT THE TIME. BUT WHEN I GOT HOME, MY HUSBAND'S BODY WAS STILL 20 21 LYING RIGHT THERE IN THE DOORWAY OF THE HOUSE WHERE THEY HAD SHOT HIM. 22 23 Q. DO YOU KNOW HOW LONG HIS BODY LAID THERE? WELL, I KNOW WHEN I GOT THERE, HIS BOBY WAS 24 Α. 25 STILL THERE, AND I LEFT THE HOUSE MAYBE 20 TO 25 MINUTES

CECILIA REYES

BEFORE THAT HAD HAPPENED. AND WHEN I CAME BACK HIS BODY WAS 1 2 THERE. 3 AND BEFORE THEY REMOVED HIS BODY IT WAS A GOOD, MAYBE, HOUR AND A HALF OR MORE AFTER I CAME HOME. 4 5 Q. WAS IT EVER DETERMINED WHETHER HE WAS NILLED INSTANTLY OR NOT? A NO, NOT THAT I KNOW OF. 7 A. REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: MR. CHAIRMAN, I WAS 8 JUST TRYING TO CLARIFY THE RECORD. THAT IS WHY SOME OF THOSE 9 10 POINTS WERE POINTED OUT. 11 CHAIRMAN RHODES: I APPRECIATE THAT, REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON. I THINK IT IS IMPORTANT FOR THE 12 RECORD. 13 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON -- REFORE WE GO 14 15 ON, WE WOULD LIKE TO ACKNOWLEDGE THE PRESENCE OF 16 REPRESENTATIVE HARDY WILLIAMS, A MEMBER OF THE SUBCOMMITTEE 17 FROM PHILADELPHIA COUNTY. REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON, EXCUSE ME. 18 (DISCUSSION OFF THE RECORD.) 19 CHAIRMAN RHODES: BACK ON THE RECORD. 20 21 THANK YOU VERY MUCH, MRS. REYES, FOR BEING WITH US TONIGHT. WE APPRECIATE YOUR COMING FORWARD. 22 (WITNESS EXCUSED) 23 CHAIRMAN RHODES: WE ARE GOING TO HAVE A 24 25 TWO-MINUTE BREAK, AND THEN THE NEXT WITNESS WILL BE MILTON

1	STREET .		
2	(1	BRIEF	RECESS, )
3			
4			
5			
6			
7			
8			
9			
10			
11			
12			
13			
14			
15			
16			
17			
18			
19			
20			
21			
22			
23			
24			

CHAIRMAN RHODES: THE RECESS IS DECLARED OVER. 1 THE NEXT WITNESS, CONTRARY TO WHAT I PREVIOUSLY ANNOUNCED, 2 3 WILL BE ANTON CHAITKIN. MR. CHAITKIN, DO YOU HAVE A SUBPOENA IN YOUK 4 5 POSSESSION TO APPEAR BEFORE THE SUBCOMMITTEE. MR. CHAITKIN: YES, I HAVE ONE FOR TODAY AND 6 7 ONE FOR YESTERDAY. CHAIRMAN RHODES: RAISE YOUR RIGHT HAND. 8 9 \_\_\_ 10 ANTON CHAITKIN, SWORN, 11 CHAIRMAN RHODES: Q. STATE YOUR FULL NAME AND SPELL YOUR LAST 12 NAME AND GIVE YOUR ADDRESS FOR THE RECORD. 13 14 A. ANTON CHAITKIN, C-H-A-I-T-K-I-N. YOUR AUDRESS? 15 Q. 1715 WALNUT SIREET. 16 Α. Q. I GATHER YOU HAVE A STATEMENT YOU WOULD LIKE 17 TO READ TO THE COMMITTEE? 18 A. I HAVE A SHORT STATEMENT THAT I WOULD LIKE 19 20 TO MAKE, AND I HAVE PROVIDED TO THE COMMITTEE A COPY OF A 21 PREPARED BRIEF WHICH PRESENTS THE MATERIAL THAT I WANT TO 22 TALK ABOUT IN MORE LENGTHY FORM. 23 FOR THE LAST 14 MONTHS I HAVE PERSONALLY CONDUCTED AN INVESTIGATION OF THE CAMPAIGN WHICH HAS TAKEN 24 PLACE IN PHILADELPHIA OVER THE LAST COUPLE OF YEARS WITH 25

RESPECT TO POLICE BRUTALITY. I HAVE IN (ERVIEWED RADICAL 1 ORGANIZATIONS, MODERATE ORGANIZATIONS, POLICEMEN, BANKERS, A 2 FEW PEOPLE THAT HAVE BEEN INVOLVED AS LAWYERS AND SO FORTH IN 3 THIS POLICE BRUTALITY ISSUE. 4 THE POLICE BRUTALITY CAMPAIGN IN 5 PHILADELPHIA WAS INITIATED BY A GROUP OF VERY WELL-FINANCED ORGANIZATIONS THAT HAVE BEEN ORCHESTRATED AND FINANCED BY THE 7 PHILADELPHIA FOUNDATION. THE PHILADELPHIA FOUNDATION IS THE 8 9 PROPERTY OF THE EIGHT MAJOR COMMERCIAL BANKS IN THE CITY OF 10 PHILADELPHIA. SEVERAL HUNDRED THOUSAND DULLARS HAVE BEEN PAID TO P.I.L.C.O.P., PHILADELPHIANS FOR EQUAL JUSTICE, 11 12 AMERICAN CIVIL LIBERTIES UNION, THE FRIENDS, THROUGH ABOUT 13 16 DIFFERENT FRONT ORGANIZATIONS. PHILADELPHIANS FOR EQUAL JUSTICE WHICH CONSISTS OF ONL PERSON, 14 HUNDREDS AND HUNDREDS OF THOUSANDS OF 15 DOLLARS HAVE BEEN PAID BY THE PHILADELPHIA FOUNDATION 16 17 PRIMARILY THROUGH THE ACTIVITIES OF JOHN BUNTING AND HIS ASSOCIATES. JOHN BUNTING PERSONALLY HAS MADE AN ABOUT-FACE 18 IN THE LAST FOUR MONTHS. THIS FOUNDATION HAS PAID THE MONEY 19 TO ORGANIZE A CAMPAIGN TO DISCREDIT THE PHILADELPHIA POLICE 20 21 DEPARTMENT, NOT FOR THE PURPOSE OF PREVENTING POLICE BRUTALITY BUT FOR THE PURPOSE OF CREATING RACIAL ANTAGONISMS, 22 FOR THE PURPOSE OF CREATING FEAR. 23 EVERY WITNESS I HEARD THAT HAD SERIOUS 24

25 TESTIMONY TESTIFIED TO THE FACT THAT THE PEOPLE ARE SCARED;

1 AND THE POLICE ARE SCARED AND THIS IS WHAT THE PHILADELPHIA 2 FOUNDATION, THE INSTITUTE FOR POLICY STUDIES AND THE 3 FOUNDATION EXECUTIVES WHO HAVE BEEN POURING MONEY IN TO FAN 4 THE FLAMES OF HATRED BETWEEN BLACK AND WHITE AND BETWEEN POLICE AND CITIZENRY IN THIS CITY. ORIGINALLY, THEY HAD THE 5 INTENTION ALSO OF BREAKING RIZZO'S ADMINISTRATION IN THE SAME 6 7 WAY THAT THE SAME CIRCLES BROKE THE ADMINISTATION IN NEW YORK 8 CITY AND SET UP AN AUSTERITY REGIME.

9 I HAVE GOT HERE A LIST OF PAYMENTS, FOR EXAMPLE TO THE SO-CALLED PHILADELPHIANS FOR EQUAL JUSTICE. 10 THEIR SPOKESMAN, BILL JAMESON SAID TO ME THAT WILLIAM 11 MARINOW, AND MR. NEUMANN, AND ALSO CHUCK STONE, THREE 12 COLUMNISTS VERY FAMOUS FOR THEIR ALTIVITIES IN REGARD TO 13 ALLEGED POLICE BRUTALITY, ALL GOT THEIR KICK-OFF STORIES FROM 14 15 HIM. HE HAS BEEN PAID FOR TEN YEARS TO DEVELOP THESE STORIES BY THE PHILADELPHIA FOUNDATION USING TAX EXEMPT MONEY TO COOK 16 17 UP A CAMPAIGN RE VIOLENCE IN THIS CITY.

IF YOU GO TO 1427 WALNUT STREET AS OF ABOUT 18 FOUR MONTHS AGO YOU WOULD FIND THE PHILADELPHIANS FOR EQUAL 19 JUSTICE, THE AMERICAN CIVIL LIBERTIES UNION, THE NATIONAL 20 LAWYERS GUILD AND THE NATIONAL EMERGENCY CIVIL LIBERTIES 21 COMMITTEE AND THE PEOPLE FUND. ALL OF THESE ORGANIZATIONS 22 23 CONSISTING OF THE SAME PEOPLE WHO INTERNINGLE IN THE SAME OFFICE, ALL OF THEM RECEIVING SEPARATELY TENS UPON TENS OF 24 THOUSANDS OF DOLLARS TO COOK UP STORY LINES FOR THE INQUIRER 25

1 AND ALSO FOR THE BULLETIN, WHICH IS NOT LILY-PURE IN THIS 2 WHOLE BUSINESS.

NOW THIS IS GOING TO BREAK. WE HAD TAKEN 3 THIS TO THE UNITED STATES ATTORNEY'S OFFICE WHEN MARSTON WAS 4 THE U.S. ATTORNEY. WE TOOK THIS ALSO TO THE INTERNAL REVENUE 5 SERVICE BECAUSE THEIR TAX EXEMPTION HAS GOT TO BE TAKEN OUT. 6 THEY ARE TRYING TO CREATE RACE RIDTS IN THE CITY, THEY ARE 7 NOT INTERESTED IN DEFENDING ANYBODY FROM POLICE BRUTALITY. 8 WE HAVE RENEWED THE COMPLAINT WITH THE U.S. ATTORNEY VAIRA 9 WHO HAS COME IN. WE HAVE YET TO HEAR BACK FROM MR. VAIRA; 10 BUT WE UNDERSTAND THAT THERE IS A GREAT DEAL OF CONCERN RIGHT 11 NOW IN WASHINGTON THAT THE FOUNDATIONS WHICH I BELIEVE YOU, 12 13 MR. RHODES, ARE VERY, VERY PERSONALLY FAMILIAR WITH, AND THE WAY THAT THE FOUNDATION MONEY IS CONDUITED, THAT THESE ARE 14 15 UNDER INVESTIGATION IN TERMS OF WHAT IT IS THAT THEY ARE 16 ATTEMPTING TO DO HERE IN PHILADELPHIA.

I WOULD ASK THIS COMMITTEE TO LOOK AT THE 17 ACTIVITIES OF THE PHILADELPHIA FOUNDATION TO SEE HOW MANY OF 18 THE INDIVIDUAL STORIES THAT HAVE COME BEFORE YOU INCLUDING 19 THE HOMICIDE SERIES THAT WAS DONE BY MARIMOW AND NEUMANN, HOW 20 21 MANY OF THESE STORIES BEGAN IN LITTLE ROOMS WITH A COLLECTION -- A SMALL COLLECTION OF PEOPLE SITTING DOWNTOWN IN VERY NICE 22 SURROUNDINGS TRYING TO GET PEOPLE OUT FOR MARCHES AND 23 24 DEMONSTRATIONS, RALLIES, PRESS CONFERENCES, GOING OUT AND 25 SOLICITING WITNESSES, GOING TO PEOPLE AND SAYING, "YOU HAD

POLICE BRUTALITY, DIDN'T YOU, LET'S MAKE YOU A STAR WITNESS. 1 2 SO AND SEE WHAT THE PHILADELPHIA FOUNDATION PAID FOR WITH TAX EXEMPT FUNDS, AND I THINK THAT YOU WILL 3 FIND A CASE HERE THAT OUGHT TO BE INVESTIGATED BY THE STATE 4 OF PENNSYLVANIA AS WELL AS THE UNITED STATES. 5 THEY WOULD LIKE TO CREATE A SITUATION IN 6 WHICH THERE IS VIOLENCE IN THIS CITY. I MIGHT SAY ONE MORE 7 THING, THIS IS THE BEST PROOF OF WHAT I AM SAYING, THIS 8 LEAFLET THAT WAS PUT OUT BY A RENEGADE MUSLIM OUTFIT. ALEL 9 10 MOORE OF THE PHILADELPHIA INGUIRER -- THIS IS MY FINAL REMARK -- ACEL MOORE OF THE PHILADELPHIA INQUIRER WENS UP -- I AM 11 12 SORRY, HE WENT UP TO COVER THE STORY OF THE SHOOTING OF HOOD AND HE KNEW THAT THE ORGANIZATION THAT THIS MAN BELONGED TU 13 WAS NOT A REGULAR MUSLIM ORGANIZATION. HE HAD A GREAT DEAL 14 OF DIFFERENCES WITH THE MUSLIMS POLITICALLY. 15 16 THAT REPORTER HAS A LUNG HISTORY OF PERSONAL INVOLVEMENT WITH ALL OF THE ACTIVITIES OF THE PHILADELPHIA 17 18 FOUNDATION. HE HAS PERSONALLY GONE OUT TO A WHOLE COLLECTION OF THE GROUPS NAMED IN THIS BRIEF, TO 1500 CHERRY STREET IN 19 FEBRUARY OF LAST YEAR AND CONDUCTED A SEMINAR WITH THESE 20 21 GROUPS INCLUDING SUCH ORGANIZATIONS AS --CHAIRMAN RHODES: 22 23 IS THAT PART OF YOUK RECORD? Q. 24 YES, THE SUSAN SAXE DEFENSE COMMITTEE, THE Α. VENCEREMOS BRIGADE, THE PEOPLES FUND; AND HE SAYS TO THEM, 'I 25

1 CAN FIND YOU CHANNELS THROUGHOUT THIS COUNTRY FOR GETTING MONEY FROM FOUNDATIONS"; AND THIS IS HOW THEY HAD A SEMINAR 2 3 ON CONDUITING THE FUNDS. ARE YOU SUBMITTING THAT STATEMENT FOR THE 4 **Q**. RECORD? 5 A. I DID ALREADY, YES. 6 7 Q. FINE. WE WILL INCLUDE THAT IN OUR RECORD. THANK YOU VERY MUCH. 8 CHAIRMAN RHODES: OUR NEXT WITNESS TONIGHT --9 10 DO YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS ARE THERE ANY QUESTIONS OF THE 11 COMMITTEE? REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS? REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: NO. 12 CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU VERY MUCH, MR. 13 14 CHAITKIN. REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: HE HAS A STATEMENT. 15 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: I DON'T HAVE A 16 17 QUESTION. CHAIRMAN RHODES: DO YOU HAVE A QUESTION? 18 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: NO, I DON'T HAVE A 19 20 QUESTION. 21 CHAIRMAN RHODES: OUR NEXT WITNESS IS MR. MILTON STREET. 22 OH, DO YOU WANT TO PUT YOUR AFFILIATION ON 23 THE RECORD, CERTAINLY, WHAT IS YOUR AFFILIATION, SIR\* 24 25 A. I AM A CANDIDATE FOR CONGRESS IN THE SECOND

DISTRICT AND CAMPAIGN COORDINATOR FOR PENNSYLVANIA FOR THE 1 UNITED STATES LABOR PARTY. 2 3 CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU. (WITNESS EXCUSED.) 4 CHAIRMAN RHODES: MR. STREET, WILL YOU PLEASE 5 TAKE THE WITNESS STAND. AS YOU ARE SITTING, --6 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS, DID YOU WANT TO SAY SUMETHING? 7 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: YES. 8 9 CHAIRMAN RHODES: AS MR. STREET IS TAKING HIS 10 SEAT, REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS. REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: I JUST WANT TO PUT IN 11 THE RECORD, MR. CHAIRMAN, THAT THE WINSTON HOOD CASE WAS --12 THE WINSTON HOOD CASE WAS INITIATED AND DEVELOPED BY A CALL 13 FROM A WITNESS WHO SAW IT TO A NEWSPERSON, NOT MR. MOORE, 14 15 AND THE WITNESSES WERE INTERVIEWED BY THAT PARTICULAR REPORTER. THAT IS HOW MR. MOORE GOT THE STORY, WHICH HE WENT 16 17 THEN AND REINVESTIGATED; AND THAT REPORTER HAPPENS TO BE IN 18 THIS ROOM. CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS, THE 19 CHAIR IS PARTICULARLY THANKFUL TO YOU FOR ENTERING THAT INTO 20 21 THE RECORD. 22 THE NEXT WITNESS IS MR. MILTON STREET. 23 BEFORE I GO ON, MK. STREET, I WOULD LIKE TO ACKNOWLEDGE ALSO THE PRESENCE OF OUR CHIEF COUNSEL OF OUR 24 25 INVESTIGATION, MR. MICHAEL REILLY, WHO JUST ENTERED THE

1 HEARING ROOM. MR. STREET, DO YOU HAVE A SUBPOENA IN YOUR 2 POSSESSION TO APPEAR BEFORE THIS SUBCOMMITTEE TUNIGHT? 3 MR. STREET: YES, SIR. 4 5 \_\_\_\_ T. MILTON STREET, SWORN. 6 CHAIRMAN RHODES: MR. STREET, WOULD YOU STATE 7 YOUR NAME AND SPELL IT, AND GIVE YOUR ADDRESS FOR THE RECORD. 8 9 A. MY NAME IS T. MILTON STREET, S-T-R-E-E-T. MY ADDRESS IS 1812 WEST DIAMOND STREET, PHILADELPHIA, 19121. 10 I AM PRESIDENT OF THE NORTH PHILADELPHIA 11 BLOCK DEVELOPMENT COOPORATION. 12 13 I HAD HOPED DURING THESE HEARINGS THAT I COULD HAVE HAD AN OPPORTUNITY TO TESTIFY A LITTLE EARLIER SO 14 15 THAT I COULD HAVE SAID A LOT OF THINGS THAT HAVE ALREADY BEEN SAID, BUT I WOULD HAVE HAD THE OPPORTUNITY TO SAY THEM FIRST. 16 17 THERE REALLY IS NOT A WHOLE LOT THAT CAN BE SAID OVER AND ABOVE WHAT HAS BEEN SAID ABOUT POLICE 18 BRUTALITY. I CAN TALK ABOUT THE HOOD CASE. I TALKED WITH 19 TONY JACKSON. I GOT A LOT OF INFORMATION. I LISTENED TO 20 21 TONY JACKSON TESTIFY, AND MANY OF THE FACTS ABOUT POLICE BRUTALITY ARE ON THE RECORD. 22 23 BEFORE I SAY A FEW THINGS THOUGH, I WOULD LIKE TO URGE THIS COMMITTEE, IT IS MY BELIEF THAT IF THIS 24 COMMITTEE DOES NOT USE ITS SUBPOENA POWER TO SUBPOENA MAYOR 25

i	RIZZO, COMMISSIONER O'NEILL AND THE RECORDS OF THE
2	PHILADELPHIA POLICE DEPARTMENT, ALL OF THIS WILL END UP A
3	MERE CHARADE AND WILL MEAN NOTHING FOR THE CONSTITUENTS AND
4	THE MASSES OF PEOPLE WHO HAVE SUFFERED BY THE PHILADELPHIA
5	POLICE IN THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA.
6	AND I WOULD SUGGEST BEYOND THAT, THAT IT IS
7	TIME THAT THE STATE LEGISLATURE YOU ALL, OKAY, LET MAYOR
8	RIZZO KNOW, IN THIS PARTICULAR CASE, WHO HAS THE POWER. AND
9	IF HE REFUSES TO REVEAL THE RECORDS, THEN I THINN YOU SHOULD
10	MOVE IMMEDIATELY TO CUI OFF FUNDS TO THE CITY OF
11	PHILADELPHIA, OR USE WHATEVER MEANS ARE NECESSARY TO LET
12	RIZZO AND HIS ADMINISTRATION KNOW THAT THIS IS NOT GOING TO
13	TURN INTO A POLICE STATE, HE IS NOT GOING TO RUN AROUND AND
14	KILL PEOPLE AT WILL AND SUPPORT COPS WHO SHOOT HANDCUFFED
15	PEOPLE, WHO SHOOT IN PEOPLES' HOUSES LIKE I HEARD A YOUNG
16	LADY TESTIFY JUST A WHILE AGO.
17	AND I URGE YOU REPRESENTATIVE RHODES, AS
18	CHAIRMAN, THAT WHEN YOU CONVENE YOUR COMMITTEE, AND IF IT IS
19	THE DESIRE OF THE COMMITTEE, THAT THE RECORDS OF THE MAYOR
20	AND THE COMMISSIONER BE SUBPOENAED, THAT YOU MOVE ON THAT
21	EXPEDITIOUSLY AND WITH FORCE, ALL THE FORCE THAT YOU CAN
22	POSSIBLY MUSTER UP; OTHERWISE, I THINK THAT WE ARE IN BIG
23	TROUBLE IN PHILADELPHIA.
24	I WOULD JUST LIKE TO SPEAK TO A CASE WHERE A

25 VERY DEAR FRIEND OF MINE, A YOUNG LADY THAT I GREW UP WITH --

1	AT THAT TIME HER NAME WAS JANE RUSSELL. SHE HAD A SON WHO
2	WAS CARRYING A TELEVISION ACROSS THE SCHOOLYARD AND WAS SHOT
3	IN THE BACK. I AM SURE YOU HEARD TESTIMONY ABOUT IT. IT WAS
4	IN GERMANTOWN. IT HAPPENED LAST YEAR. THE YOUNG MAN WAS BUT
5	18, 19 YEARS OLD, HE WAS KILLED.
6	WHAT HAPPENED WAS THE POLICE AGAIN SAID THAT
7	HE POINTED A GUN AT HIM; THERE WAS NO GUN. 1 THINK THE FACTS
8	REVEALED THAT THERE WAS NO GUN; BUT THIS IS THE TYPE OF THING
9	THAT I CAN GO ON AND ON AND TALK ABOUT.
10	I HAPPEN TO KNOW THE YOUNG MAN THAT WAS SHOT
11	BY ACCIDENT AT BROAD AND JEFFERSON BECAUSE AN OFFICER WAS
12	HOLDING A GUN THAT JUST HAPPENED TO GO OFF, SHOT THE FELLOW
13	IN THE BACK, KILLED HIM WHILE HE WAS BEING SEARCHED AT THE
14	CAR.
15	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: MR. STREET, ON THE
16	POINT, ON THE FIRST CASE YOU REFERRED TO, FOR THE RECORD, ARE
17	YOU REFERRING TO THE MICHAEL CHARADE CASE IN GERMANTOWN?
18	A. YES. I AM SURE SOMEBODY TESTIFIED ABOUT IT.
19	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: NO, THEY HAVEN'T.
20	HE WAS 16 YEARS OF AGE?
21	A. SIXTEEN YEARS OF AGE.
22	WELL, LET ME TELL ABOUT THAT IF NOBODY
23	TESTIFIED ABOUT THAT DURING THE HEARINGS.
24	REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: COULD I ASK A
25	QUESTION ABOUT THAT?

1 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON. REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON. 2 MR. STREET, YOU SAID THAT YOU KNOW THAT HE 3 G . WAS SHOT IN THE BACK AT THIS TIME. WERE THERE ANY WITNESSES 4 THAT YOU KNOW OF TO THAT INCIDENT? 5 OH, YES. THERE WERE WITNESSES. Α. 6 7 WOULD YOU FURNISH THE NAMES TO THIS Ω. 8 COMMITTEE OF THE NAMES OF THOSE WITNESSES AND THEIR 9 ADDRESSES? ABSOLUTELY. WE CAN FURNISH THE WHOLE 10 A. 11 RECORD. WHERE IS THAT RECORD? 12 Q. WELL, I CAN GET IT FROM TONY JACKSON. I CAN 13 A. GET IT FROM MR. CHARLES ---14 15 Q. THERE HAS BEEN A COMPLAINT FILED? OH, YES. NOT ONLY A COMPLAINT, I THINK 16 A. 17 THERE HAS ALSO BEEN A LAWSUIT FILED, AND THERE IS A WHOLE FILE ON THAT PARTICULAR CASE. 18 Q. HAS THAT LANSUIT IN FILE BEEN LITIGATED? 19 20 A. I AM NOT SURE IF IT HAS BEEN LITIGATED YET. 21 Q. THERE IS LEGAL ACTION PENDING? 22 A. THERE IS LEGAL ACTION PENDING. 23 CHAIRMAN RHODES: IN A NUMBER OF THESE CASES 24 THERE IS STILL ACTION PENDING. REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON YES. IF YOU KNOW 25

1	WHO THE THE WITNESSES WERE, IF WE COULD THEM?
2	A. YES. JUST I WANT TO TAKE AN OPPORTUNITY TO
3	GIVE REFERENCES OF SOME THINGS THAT I HAD HEARD AT THE
4	UNIVERSITY OF DREXEL WHEN I WAS THERE IN THE QUESTIONING OF
5	TONY JACKSON, AND I THINK, REPRESENTATIVE HUICHINSON, YOU HAD
6	ASKED SOME QUESTIONS AT THAT TIME ABOUT THE COMPLAINT PROCESS
7	AND CITIZENS GOING DOWN TO CITY HALL FILING A COMPLAINF
8	AGAINST A POLICE OFFICER. WELL, LET ME TELL YOU IT DOESN'T
9	WORK. I HAVE TRIED IT, AND IT DOESN'T WORK.
10	WHAT HAPPENS IS IN A CASE, FOR EXAMPLE, I
11	WAS STOPPED, SAY HYPOTHETICALLY SPEAKING IF I WAS STOPPED, A
12	POLICEMAN DIDN'T KNOW WHO I WAS AND I TRY TO EXPRESS MYSELF,
13	"OFFICER, I DIDN'T," YOU KNOW, AND SO ON; AND I TRIED TO BIVE
14	AN EXPLANATION FOR SUMETHING THAT HAD HAPPENED.
15	THERE IS NO OPPORTUNITY IN PHILADELPHIA TO
16	GIVE AN EXPLANATION. YOU ARE TOLD TO SHUT UP. AND IF YOU
17	DON'T SHUT UP, YOU ARE BATTERED ACROSS THE MOUTH AND THROWN
18	AROUND AND THE HANDCUFFS ARE PUT ON AND YOU ARE TAKEN IN.
19	AND WHEN YOU GET INTO THE POLICE STATION YOU ARE THROWN IN A
20	ROOM AND YOU ARE TOLD TO SHUT UP. AND IF YOU DON'T SHUT UP,
21	THEN GOD KNOWS WHAT MIGHT HAPPEN TO YOU.
22	IN 1966 WHEN I FIRST BEGAN TO VEND, STREET
23	VENDING ON THE TEMPLE UNIVERSITY CAMPUS, IT HAPPENED TO ME AT
24	LEAST 12 TIMES AND I CAN FURNISH THE RECORDS ON THOSE WHERE I
25	WAS LOCKED UP.

1	AND THE YOUNG LADY THAT TESTIFIED WHEN I WAS
2	COMING IN ABOUT HER HUSBAND THAT WAS SHOT AND KILLED WAS SO
3	CORRECT WHEN SHE SAID THAT YOU ARE LUCKED UP AND YOU ARE
4	LOCKED UP MANY TIMES FOR NO REASON. YOU ARE LOCKED UP FOR
5	TALKING; AND THEN YOU ARE BOOKED WITH RESISTING ARREST,
6	ASSAULT AND BATTERY ON A POLICE OFFICER, VERBAL ABUSE ON A
7	POLICE OFFICER BECAUSE YOU RULLED YOUR EYES OR YOU LOOKED AT
8	HIM CROOKED OR SOMETHING; AND YOU ARE GIVEN A WHOLE LIST OF
9	CHARGES WHICH MANY TIMES STICK. MANY TIMES THEY MAKE THOSE
10	CHARGES STICK.
11	AND THE ONE THAT THEY REALLY COME DOWN ON
12	YOU WITH, WHAT I THINK IS AN ABUSIVE VIOLATION OF A
13	CITIZEN'S RIGHT IS DISORDERLY CONDUCT. YOU ARE STANDING ON
14	THE STREET, A POLICE OFFICER SAYS, "HALT." YOU TURN AROUND
15	AND SAY, "WHY?" AND HE SAYS, "YOU ARE ARRESTED." THEN HE
16	COMES IN TO COURT AND HE SAYS, "I ASKED HIM TO HALT, AND HE
17	STARTED TALKING IN A LOUD, BOISTEROUS WAY AND A CROWD
18	GATHERED, AND I ARRESTED HIM FOR DISORDERLY CONDUCT."
19	AND THAT'S EXACTLY WHAT HAPPENS, AND IT
20	HAPPENS OVER AND OVER AND OVER AGAIN. I'VE SEEN IT HAPPEN.
21	I WAS ARRESTED 11 TIMES.
22	REPRESENTATIVE HUTCH: WHAT FOR?
23	A. DISORDERLY CONDUCT. THEY DIDN'T HAVE
24	ANYTHING ELSE.
25	IN 1976 WHEN WE WERE FIGHTING FOR THE

í	RIGHT-TO-WORK IN CENTER CITY, STREET VENDORS, IT WOULD GET TO
2	THE POINT WHERE YOU WOULD WALK ON THE CORNER AND YOU WOULD
3	SAY, "GOOD MORNING, OFFICER," AND HE WOULD SAY, YOU ARE UNDER
4	ARREST." IT WASN'T THAT QUITE THAT BAD, BUT THAT IS ABOUT
5	WHAT HAPPENED. AND YOU ARE BOOKED WITH DISORDERLY CONDUCT,
6	VERBAL ASSAULT ON A POLICE OFFICER.
7	AND I OVEREMPHASIZE THE FACT THAT THIS
8	ATTITUDE
9	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: VERBAL ASSAULT ON AN
10	OFFICER?
11	A. VERBAL ASSAULT ON AN OFFICER.
12	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: I HAVE NEVER HEARD OF
13	VERBAL ASSAULT ON AN OFFICER.
14	A. WELL, YOU KNOW, THEY PUT THEM DOWN THAT YOU
15	NEVER HEARD OF. IT'S
16	CHAIRMAN RHODES:
17	Q. WE HEARD A CHARGE LAST NIGHT I HAD NEVER
18	HEARD OF.
19	A. WHAT I AN TOLD II IS, IT'S PROFANITY, YOU
20	USED PROFANITY AND ALL THAT TYPE OF JIVE.
21	WHAT I AM SAYING TO YOU IS THAT THE
22	ATTITUDE, AND I AN SURE YOU HAVE HEARD THIS, OF THE
23	PHILADELPHIA POLICE FORCE IS EMANATING FROM THE MAYOR, THE
24	COMMISSIONER IS NOTHING MORE THAN A MOUTHPIECE FOR THE MAYOR,
25	AND THE MAYOR SUPPORTS THE COPS AND THE POLICE OFFICERS IN

T. MILTON STREET

1	PHILADELPHIA. 1 DON'T CARE WHAT THEY DO. IT DOESN'T MAKE
2	ANY DIFFERENCE WHAT THEY DO. HE WILL SUPPORT THOSE OFFICERS
3	AND HE HAS SAID THIS PUBLICLY.
4	AND AGAIN I EMPHASIZE, IT IS TIME THAT THIS
5	COMMITTEE, IN ORDER THAT YOU HAVE NOT WASTED YOUR TIME IN THE
6	LAST THREE OR FOUR MONTHS I REMEMBER WHEN YOU FIRST I
7	WAS READING ABOUT WHEN THEY FIRST TRIED TO GET THIS COMMITTEE
8	GOING, YOU DON'T GET THOSE RECORDS
9	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: CAN I ASK A QUESTION
10	BEFORE YOU GO ON TO SOMETHING ELSE?
11	CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS WOULD
12	LIKE TO ASK YOU A QUESTION.
13	A. ANYTHING.
14	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS:
15	Q. WE HAVE HEARD A LOT OF PEOPLE STATE THAT THE
16	MAYOR SUPPORTS THE COPS, RIGHT OR WRONG, THE SAME WAY YOU
17	SAID; AND EVEN WHEN PEOPLE GET NILLED AND EVEN WHEN PEOPLE
18	GET THEIR HOUSES BROKEN INTO, OBVIOUS CASES, THE MAYOR STILL
19	SUPPORTS THEM.
20	WHY DO YOU THINK, SINCE PEOPLE HAVE
21	TESTIFIED THAT THAT HAPPENS AND IF CREATES A PROBLEM, WHY DU
22	YOU THINK THE MAYOR DOES THAT? WHAT DOES HE HAVE TO GAIN BY
23	DOING THAT? WHY WOULD THAT BE SO?
24	A. WELL
25	Q. WHY WOULD THE MAYOR WANT TO CONTINUE TO

SUPPORT POLICEMEN WHO HAVE ABUSED PEOPLE, WHO MAY SHOOT 1 PEOPLE UNDER CIRCUMSTANCES THAT MIGHT SEEM LIKE MURDER? WHY 2 3 WOULD THE MAYOR WANT TO DO THAT? HOW CAN THAT HELP HIM OR **HELP THE CITIZENS?** 4 WELL, I CAN ONLY SPECULATE. AND BASED ON MY 5 A. . FRAME OF REFERENCE I THINK I CAN MAKE A PRETTY ACCURATE 6 ASSESSMENT OF WHY HE WOULD WANT TO DO THAT. 7 NUMBER ONE, WHEN HE RAN FUR MAYOR IN '71 HE 8 RAN ON A LAW AND ORDER PLATFORM, STRIKING FEAR IN/O THE 9 10 HEARTS OF PEOPLE. BUT I THINK PEOPLE BEGAN TO REALIZE NOW THAT WHOLE LAW AND ORDER FASCIST TYPE OF ATTITUDE IS GETTING 11 OUT OF HAND IN THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA. 12 13 DO YOU THINK LAW AND ORDER INCLUDES Q. 14 INTIMIDATING, ABUSING AND KILLING INNOCENT PEOPLE? THAT IS WHAT I MEAN WHEN I SAY IF IS GETTING 15 A. 16 OUT OF HAND, LAW AND ORDER IS NECESSARY, I AM NOT OPPOSED TO LAW AND ORDER. 17 I AM OPPOSED TO KILLING, I AM OPPOSED TO 18 19 ABUSIVE TYPES OF LAW AND ORDER. 20 LET ME ASK YOU A QUESTION ON THAT. IS THERE Q. 21 ANY WAY THAT THE MAYOR BY SUPPORTING THE POLICE FORCE, NO 22 MATTER WHAT THEY DO, WHO ARE THE ARM AND FURCE OF ALL OF US, 23 IS THERE ANY POLITICAL ADVANTAGE IN HAVING AN ARMY LIKE THAT AT YOUR DISPOSAL? 24 A. ABSOLUTELY, ABSOLUTELY, ABSOLUTELY, 25 NO

QUESTION ABOUT 11. 1 WOULD THAT BE THE REASON? 2 Q. 3 A. IT COULD POSSIBLY BE THE REASON, ONE OF THE 4 REASONS. CHAIRMAN RHOUES: THANK YOU, REPRESENTATIVE 5 WILLIAMS. 6 MR. STREET, DO YOU HAVE MORE TO YOUR 7 8 STATEMENT? NO, I PROBABLY CAN COVER EVERYTHING ELSE IN 9 Α. 10 QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS, IF THERE ARE ANY. CHAIRMAN RHODES: LET'S START FROM THE RIGHT. 11 REPRESENTATIVE COHEN. 12 13 REPRESENTATIVE COHEN: HOW LONG HAVE YOU BEEN AWARE OF POLICE 14 Q. BRUTALITY, SINCE '66 OR BEFORE THAT? 15 OH, NO; LONG BEFORE '66. I WAS AWARE OF 16 A. POLICE BRUTALITY WHEN MAYOR RIZZO BECAME POLICE COMMISSIONER. 17 I HAVE READ ARTICLES THAT THERE WAS POLICE BRUTALITY IN 18 PHILADELPHIA EVEN PRIOR TO THAT. BUT I DON'T THINK IT WAS OF 19 20 THE MAGNITUDE THAT IT HAS ESCALATED TO SINCE MAYOR RIZZO WAS ELECTED IN '71. 21 22 I MIGHT AUD THAT I WAS AT THE STATE 23 BUILDING, I DON'T REMEMBER THE YEAR, WHEN THE POLICE COMMISSIONER -- WHEN RIZZO WAS POLICE COMMISSIONER, AND THERE 24 25 WAS HAD A DEMONSTRATION. HE ORDERED A BLACK WOMAN, WHO

1	WEIGHED NO MORE THAN A HUNDRED OR A HUNDRED AND SIX POUNDS;
2	WHIPPED BY OFFICERS WITH BILLY CLUBS. AND I LITERALLY STOOD
3	THERE AND WAS THROWN IN THE WAGON ALSO BECAUSE WE WERE JUST;
4	YOU KNOW, DISAGREEING WITH WHAT WAS GOING ON, WHEN THEY
5	WHIPPED THAT SISTER TO THE GROUND.
6	AND SHE DIED, I THINK IT WAS A WEEK OR TWO
7	LATER. I WAS THERE. I SAW THAT. I WITNESSED THAT.
8	I WAS ALSO AT THE WALL WHEN MAYOR RIZZO WAS
9	POLICE COMMISSIONER. HE RAN MOTORCYCLES THROUGH PEOPLE.
10	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: YOU ARE TALKING
11	ABOUT THE GIRARD COLLEGE WALL?
12	A. GIRARD COLLEGE WALL, YES, WHEN HE RAN
13	MOTORCYCLES.
14	I WASN'T AT THE BLACK PANTHERS' HEADQUARTERS
15	WHEN HE STRIPPED THEM NAKED IN THE STREET. BUT I DID READ
16	ABOUT IT IN THE PAPER AND I AM AWARE OF THAT SITUATION.
17	REPRESENTATIVE COHEN:
18	Q. IN YOUR OPINION DID THE ABOLITION OF THE
19	CIVILIAN REVIEW BOARD BY MAYOR TATE IN 1969, DID THAT HAVE A
20	NEGATIVE EFFECT ON THE COMMUNITY?
21	A. IT DIDN'T HAVE ANY AFFECT EITHER WAY. IT
22	DIDN'T DO ANYTHING. IT WAS JUST THERE, IN MY OPINION.
23	REPRESENTATIVE COHEN: OKAY, NO FURTHER
24	QUESTIONS.
25	CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS.

REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: 1 WHAT WOULD BE YOUR SUGGESTION TO MAYOR RIZZO 2 Q. IF YOU COULD INFLUENCE HIM TO SET UP SOME TYPE OF SYSTEM OR 3 BOARD TO DEAL WITH POLICE BRUTALITY? 4 IF I COULD INFLUENCE MAYOR RIZZO TO DO 5 A. ANYTHING, I WOULD JUST ASK HIM WOULD HE PLEASE LAY DOWN AND 6 7 DIE. Q. WELL, OTHER THAN DIE, WITH HIM REMAINING IN 8 OFFICE AND YOU COULD SUGGEST SOMETHING TO HIM THAT WOULD BE 9 10 PRACTICAL TO HELP ALLEVIATE SOME OF THIS HARDSHIP SITUATION ON THE CITIZENS, WHAT WOULD BE YOUR SUGGESTION? 11 12 A. WELL, YOU SEE IF WOULD BE HARD TO MAKE ANY TYPE OF SUGGESTION TO MAYOR RIZZO. 13 IF I HAD TO MAKE A SUGGESTION TO ANY ONE OF 14 YOU ON THE PANEL, IF YOU WERE GOING IN TO BE MAYOR, --15 16 Q. OKAY. THE PANEL THEN. A. MY SUGGESTION WOULD BE THAT, ONE, WE SET UP 17 18 A VERY GOOD PUBLIC RELATIONS, A TRAINING INSTITUTE TO TRAIN POLICE OFFICERS IN PUBLIC RELATIONS IN HOW TO DEAL WITH 19 20 PEOPLE BEFORE THEY ARE PUT ON THE FORCE. THEY SEND POLICE OFFICERS INTO DUR COMMUNITY 21 22 IN NORTH CENTRAL PHILADELPHIA THAT ARE NO MORE THAN 19, 20, 21 YEARS OLD. THEY SEE ONE OF THESE BIG BURLY, BLACK DUDES 23 24 COME OUT OF A BAR, THEY PANIC, LIKE THIS. (INDICATING) THEY DON'T KNOW HOW TO DEAL WITH THE PEOPLE 25

1	IN NORTH CENTRAL PHILADELPHIA BECAUSE THEY ARE NOT TRAINED
2	HOW TO DEAL WITH PEOPLE. THE OFFICERS ARE NOT TRAINED HOW TO
3	TALK TO PEOPLE. THEY ARE NOT TRAINED TO DO ANYTHING BUT TO
4	SHOOT A GUN, AS FAR AS I AM CONCERNED.
5	AND MY SUGGESTION WOULD BE TO TRAIN PEOPLE.
6	YOU NEED TRAINING IN PUBLIC RELATIONS, HOW TO DEAL WITH
7	PERSON+
8	IF A MAN HAS BEEN BORN AND RAISED IN
9	KENSINGTON, AND THAT IS HIS FRAME OF REFERENCE, AND HE IS
10	GOING TO JOIN THE POLICE FORCE AND HE WAS RAISED AROUND WHITE
11	PEOPLE, THEN HE DUES NOT KNOW HOW TO DEAL WITH BLACK PEOPLE,
12	WHAT YOUR LANGUAGE IS; WHAT OUR JARGON IS; HOW WHEN WE
13	EXPRESS DURSELVES WE USE CERTAIN TERMS, THAT IS JUST OUR
14	DIALECT IN OUR NEIGHBORHOOD. WE ARE NOT NECESSARILY BEING
15	DISRESPECTFUL OR WE ARE NOT NECESSARILY TRYING TO CHALLENGE
16	HIS MANHOOD FOR ANY REASON. IT IS OUR DIALECT WHERE WE LIVE,
17	YOU KNOW.
18	AND THEY DON'T UNDERSTAND THAT. AND I AM
19	SURE THAT IT WOULD BE VICE VERSA IN ALL OF OUR COMMUNITIES.
20	BUT WE DON'T TRAIN OUR POLICE OFFICERS TO DEAL WITH THE
21	MAKEUP OF OUR DIFFERENT COMMUNITIES, TO RELATE TO THE PEOPLE
22	WHO LIVE THERE. WE DON'T DO THAT IN PHILADELPHIA.
23	THAT WOULD BE ONE OF MY SUGGESTIONS.
24	Q. IN OTHER WORDS, PRUPERLY TRAIN AN OFFICER
25	BEFORE YOU ASSIGN HIM TO THE STREET IN ANY PARTICULAR

1 NEIGHBORHOOD?

2 A. ABSOLUTELY, ABSOLUTELY. REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: THANK YOU. 3 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE WHITE. REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: 5 Q. MR. SIREET? A YES, I AM LISTENING. 7 A. WE HAVE HEARD A NUMBER OF SUGGESTIONS THAT 8 Q. HAVE BEEN POSED BY WHAT I WOULD DESCRIBE AS COMMUNITY 9 ACTIVIST TYPES. WE HAVE HEARD TESTIMONY FROM COMMUNITY 10 PERSONS WHO HAVE SUGGESTED THAT SOME MECHANISH BE CREATED 11 12 WHERE AN OMBUDSMAN OR AN ADVOCATE BE STATIONED IN LOCAL POLICE DISTRICTS TO MORE OR LESS SERVE AS A WATCHDOG AND TO 13 14 ADVOCATE FOR THOSE INDIVIDUALS WHO, ONE, MAY BE FILING A 15 COMPLAINT OR, TWO, BEING BROUGHT IN FOR ARREST OR SUMETHING OF THAT NATURE. 16 WE HAVE HAD TESTIMONY FROM COUNCILMAN 17 18 COLEMAN WHO ALLUDED TO TWO PIECES OF LEGISLATION THAT ARE BEFORE CITY COUNCIL, ALL OF WHICH THAT TESTIMONY DEALS WITH 19 INCREASING CITIZEN INPUT INTO THE AFFAIRS OF THE POLICE IN 20 TERMS OF THE COMPLAINT PROCESS AND HOW PROPER COMPLAINTS ARE 21 22 FILED AND WHO IS TO MAKE RECOMMENDATIONS OR TO REVIEW THOSE

23 COMPLAINIS AND PASS IT ON TO THE COMMISSIONER AND SO FORTH 24 AND SO ON.

25

I AM NOT TALKING SPECIFICALLY ABOUT THE

1 CIVILIAN REVIEW BOARD BECAUSE I THINK THERE ARE OTHER WAYS WE 2 CAN GD, ASIDE FROM THAT. 3 BUT DO YOU HAVE ANY OPINION ON THE ROLE THE

4 CITIZENS MUST PLAY OR SHOULD PLAY IN EASING SOME OF THE 5 TENSION EXISTING PRESENTLY BETWEEN THE POLICE AND THE 6 PHILADELPHIA COMMUNITY?

7 A. I DON'T THINK THERE IS MUCH CITIZENS CAN DU 8 AS LONG AS RIZZO IS MAYOR. I DON'T THINK THERE IS ANYTHING 9 CITIZENS CAN DO. I THINK THOSE SUGGESTIONS WOULD BE GOOD IF 10 WE HAVE A MAN WHO IS IN THE MAYOR'S OFFICE WITH THE PROPER 11 TYPE OF ATTITUDE TO DEAL WITH PEOPLE.

12 I THINK THE MAYOR ACTUALLY COULD CONTROL THE 13 POLICE DEPARTMENT AND THE AITITUDE OF THE POLICE HIMSELF. I 14 DON'T THINK WE WOULD NEED ANYTHING WITH A MAYOR WITH THE 15 PROPER ATTITUDE.

16 THE POLICEMAN KNOWS WHEN HE GETS OUT OF 17 ORDER, HE IS GONE; THAT WHEN HE DOESN'T LIVE UP TO THE CODE 18 OR STANDARDS OF THE POLICE DEPARTMENT AND RESPECT THE RIGHTS 19 OF THE PEOPLE BUT AT THE SAME TIME DO HIS JOB, HE'S GONE, YOU 20 KNOW. THAT ATTITUDE IS GOING TO EMANATE FROM THE MAN WHO IS 21 IN CHARGE.

22 BUT I THINK CITIZEN INPUT COULD BE NECESSARY 23 IF IT IS GOING TO BE MEANINGFUL; AND I DON'T SEE UNDER THIS 24 PRESENT ADMINISTRATION -- I'M TRYING TO FORGET THAT, BUI I 25 THINK IT IS IMPORTANT THAT WE CONTINUE TO EMPHASIZE THAT

BECAUSE THAT IS THE ISSUE AND THAT IS THE REASON WHY YOU ARE 1 2 HERE BECAUSE OF THIS ADMINISTRATION, I THINK, OR ONE OF THE 3 MAJOR REASONS. I DON'T THINK COUNCILMAN COLEMAN'S BILLS ARE 4 WORTH THE PAPER THEY ARE WRITTEN ON. I HAVE READ THEM, YOU 5 KNOW. I DON'T EVEN WANT TO ADDRESS MYSELF TO THOSE. 6 I THINK THAT COMMUNITY GROUPS SHOULD HAVE 7 THE POWER TO INFLUENCE PRECINCTS IN THEIR COMMUNITY. I THINK 8 9 COMMUNITY GROUPS SHOULD BE ABLE TO GO TO THE PRECINCT THAT 10 EXISTS WITHIN ITS COMMUNITY AND BE ABLE TO HAVE AN OPEN RAPPORT OR AN OPEN INVITATION TO TALK TO THAT STAFF INSPECTOR 11 12 AND EXPRESS THE CONCERNS OF THE COMMUNITY TO THE STAFF INSPECTOR. AND I THINK THE TYPE OF RELATIONSHIP AND RAPPORT 13 SHOULD BE SET UP WHERE THAT STAFF INSPECTOR RESPONDS. 14 15 IF THE STAFF INSPECTOR HAS AN INABILITY TO BE ABLE TO IMPLEMENT WHAT IT IS THAT THE COMMUNITY WANTS, 16 THEN HE SHOULD LEAVE. HE SHOULD GO. 17 THE COMMUNITY SHOULD CONTROL ITS 18 INSTITUTIONS, ITS ECONOMICS, AND ITS PULITICS. IF THEY CAN'T 19 20 DO THAT, THEN OF COURSE, THEY ARE GOING TO HAVE THESE PROBLEMS THAT WE AKE HERE DISCUSSING. 21 22 CHAIRMAN RHOUES: THANK YOU, MR. STREET. 23 **REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON.** REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: 24 25 Q. YOU HAVE DESCRIBED THE PROBLEM THAT EXISTS

AND WE HAVE HEARD A LOT OF TESTIMONY ON THAT. 1 2 AND WHEN YOU SAID IN YOUR TESTIMONY THAT YOU TRACED IT TO THE TIME WHEN THE MAYOR WAS POLICE COMMISSIONER, 3 WHEN MAYOR RIZZO WAS POLICE COMMISSIONER, YOU TRIED TO PUT 4 5 MAYOR RIZZO ASIDE AND HAVEN'T. I AN CONCERNED ABOUT THIS. WHAT CAN WE DO, WHAT CAN WE DO BY 6 7 LEGISLATION? DO YOU HAVE ANY SUGGESTIONS? YOU SAID COUNCILMAN COLEMAN'S BILLS AREN'T 8 9 WORTH THE PAPERS THAT THEY ARE WRITTEN ON. 10 A. NO. IT IS A PROBLEM OF ATTITUDE. WHAT CAN THIS 11 G. 12 COMMITTEE DO IN HARRISBURG TO CHANGE THAT ATTITUDE? WE ARE A LEGISLATIVE COMMITTEE AND THAT IS OUR PROBLEM. WHAT CAN WE 13 14 DO ABOUT IT? 15 WELL, YOU CAN'T DO ANYTHING TO CHANGE THE A. ATTITUDE. WHAT I THINK, SINCE THE CITY IS AN INSTRUMENTALIFY 16 OF THE STATE AND THE STATE -- I AN NOT FAMILIAR WITH ALL OF 17 THE LAWS; I AM NOT FAMILIAR WITH HOW MUCH LATITUDE YOU HAVE 18 WITH REFERENCE TO LEGISLATION, BUT I WOULD NOT -- I WOULD 19 AGREE WITH CHARLIE BOWSER'S TESTIMONY, IF WE COULD GET THAT 20 TYPE OF LEGISLATION -- AGAIN, I DON'T KNOW -- WHERE IF A 21 POLICEMAN IS HOONED UP IN SOME TYPE OF POLICE BRUTALITY, AND 22 THAT WILL BE A PROBLEM BECAUSE IT WILL COME DOWN TO 23 CONVICTION, THEN HE AUTOMATICALLY LUSES HIS RETIREMENT 24 25 BENEFITS OR THEY GO TO PAY DAMAGES WHERE THERE IS A

T. MILTON STREET

1 CONVICTION.

2 TO DIRECTLY ANSWER YOUR QUESTION, I THINK 3 THAT IT IS VERY DIFFICULT.

4 Q. LET ME EXPRESS THE FRUSTRATION I HAVE: WHEN YOU HEAR ABOUT THESE THINGS, AND ASSUMING THEY ARE TRUE -- I 5 6 AM NOT SAYING THEY ARE OR THEY AREN'T BECAUSE WE ARE NOT A COURT, WE ARE A COMMITTEE. BUT THERE ARE IN THE CRIMINAL 7 CODE OF THE COMMONWEALTH OF PENNSYLVANIA -- THESE ARE THE 8 9 THINGS THAT HAVE BEEN DESCRIBED AS HAPPENING, IF THEY DID 10 HAPPEN, ARE CRIMES. AND IF A CONVICTION WAS OBTAINED OF THE PEOPLE WHO DID THAT, WHO WERE CONVICTED OF IT, WOULD ALREADY 11 12 GO, THEY WOULD GO TO JAIL AND THERE WOULDN'T BE POLICE OFFICERS BECAUSE THEY WOULD BE OFF THE STREET AND IN JAIL 13 14 THEMSELVES.

AND THE FRUSTRATION I HAVE WITH THIS IS YOU HAVE A SERIOUS PROBLEM AND WHAT DO WE DO, WHAT CAN WE DO IN HARRISBURG? YOU SAY, 'PASS ANOTHER LAW.' THE LAWS ARE HERE.

19A. IT IS THE IMPLEMENTATION OF THE LAWS THAT WE20ARE DOWN TO, RIGHT.

21 CHAIRMAN RHODES:

22 Q. I WOULD SUGGEST, MR. SIRFET, I SHARE
23 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON'S FRUSTRATION.

24 AND NOT ONLY IS IT THAT THE LAWS ARE ON THE 25 BOOKS; IF THE MOST SENIOR CIVIL SERVANT OF THIS CITY MAKES IT

2CIVIL LIABILITY INCURRED BY THEIR MISDEEDS, THE CITY WILL3COVER IT AND, TWO, IF THERE IS ANY CRIMINAL LIABILITY4INCURRED, THE POLICE DEPARTMENT HAS EVERY ENCOURAGEMENT FROM5THAT MOST SENIOR CIVIL SERVANT TO FRUSTRATE ANY CRIMINAL6INVESTIGATION AS MUCH AS IT CAN, AND HE WILL DO EVERYTHING,7HIS TOP POLICE OFFICIALS WILL DO EVERYTHING THEY CAN TO SEE8TO IT THAT THAT INDIVIDUAL POLICE OFFICER DOES NOT COME TO9JUSTICE, YOU ARE FACED WITH AN ALMOST CATASTROPHIC SITUATION.10THAT IS MY FRUSTRATION.11A. THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.12Q. AND I AM USING A LITTLE LIBERTY HERE WITH13THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.14WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUT, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS15WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE16MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING17TO BE AM INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,18OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.19THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO20THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE21ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST AROUT EVERY TWO22OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE23KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN24ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; ANU THAT25ABOUT ONCE EVERY THREE OR FOUR WEEKS SOME CITIZEN IS GOING TO	1	CLEAR TO THE POLICE DEPARTMENT THAT, ONE, IF THERE IS ANY
4INCURRED, THE POLICE DEPARTMENT HAS EVERY ENCOURAGEMENT FROM5THAT MOST SENIOR CIVIL SERVANT TO FRUSTRATE ANY CRIMINAL4INVESTIGATION AS MUCH AS IT CAN, AND HE WILL DO EVERYTHING,7HIS TOP POLICE OFFICIALS WILL DO EVERYTHING THEY CAN TO SEE8TO IT THAT THAT INDIVIDUAL POLICE OFFICER DOES NOT COME TO9JUSTICE, YOU ARE FACED WITH AN ALMOST CATASTROPHIC SITUATION.10THAT IS MY FRUSTRATION.11A. THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.12Q. AND I AM USING A LITTLE LIBERTY MERE WITH13THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.14WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUT, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS15ME PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, ME16MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING17TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,18OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.19THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO20THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE21ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST AROUT EVERY TWO22OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE23KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN24ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; ANU THAT	2	CIVIL LIABILITY INCURRED BY THEIR MISDEEDS, THE CITY WILL
5       THAT HOST SENIOR CIVIL SERVANT TO FRUSTRATE ANY CRIMINAL         4       INVESTIGATION AS MUCH AS IT CAN, AND HE WILL DO EVERYTHING,         7       HIS TOP POLICE OFFICIALS WILL DO EVERYTHING THEY CAN TO SEE         8       TO IT THAT THAT INDIVIDUAL POLICE OFFICER DOES NOT COME TO         9       JUSTICE, YOU ARE FACED WITH AN ALMOST CATASTROPHIC SITUATION.         10       THAT IS MY FRUSTRATION.         11       A. THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.         12       Q. AND I AM USING A LITTLE LIBERTY HERE WITH         13       THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.         14       WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUF, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS         15       WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE         16       MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING         17       TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,         19       THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO         20       THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE         21       ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST AROUT EVERY TWO         22       OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE         23       KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN         24       ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; ANU THAT	3	COVER IT AND, TWO, IF THERE IS ANY CRIMINAL LIABILITY
<ul> <li>INVESTIGATION AS MUCH AS IT CAN, AND HE WILL DO EVERYTHING,</li> <li>HIS TOP POLICE OFFICIALS WILL DO EVERYTHING THEY CAN TO SEE</li> <li>TO IT THAT THAT INDIVIDUAL POLICE OFFICER DOES NOT COME TO</li> <li>JUSTICE, YOU ARE FACED WITH AN ALMOST CATASTROPHIC SITUATION.</li> <li>THAT IS HY FRUSTRATION.</li> <li>A. THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.</li> <li>Q. AND I AM USING A LITTLE LIBERTY HERE WITH</li> <li>THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.</li> <li>WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE</li> <li>MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING</li> <li>TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE HOST,</li> <li>OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.</li> <li>THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO</li> <li>THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE</li> <li>ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST AROUT EVERY TWO</li> <li>OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE</li> <li>KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN</li> </ul>	4	INCURRED, THE POLICE DEPARTMENT HAS EVERY ENCOURAGEMENT FROM
<ul> <li>HIS TOP POLICE OFFICIALS WILL DO EVERYTHING THEY CAN TO SEE</li> <li>TO IT THAT THAT INDIVIDUAL POLICE OFFICER DOES NOT COME TO</li> <li>JUSTICE, YOU ARE FACED WITH AN ALMOST CATASTROPHIC SITUATION.</li> <li>THAT IS MY FRUSTRATION.</li> <li>A. THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.</li> <li>Q. AND I AM USING A LITTLE LIBERTY HERE WITH</li> <li>THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.</li> <li>WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUT, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS</li> <li>WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE</li> <li>MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING</li> <li>TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,</li> <li>OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.</li> <li>THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO</li> <li>THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE</li> <li>ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST ABOUT EVERY TWO</li> <li>QR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE</li> <li>KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN</li> <li>ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT</li> </ul>	5	THAT MOST SENIOR CIVIL SERVANT TO FRUSTRATE ANY CRIMINAL
8       TO IT THAT THAT INDIVIDUAL POLICE OFFICER DOES NOT COME TO         9       JUSTICE, YOU ARE FACED WITH AN ALMOST CATASTROPHIC SITUATION.         10       THAT IS MY FRUSTRATION.         11       A. THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.         12       Q. AND I AM USING A LITTLE LIBERTY HERE WITH         13       THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.         14       WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUT, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS         15       WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE         16       MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING         17       TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,         18       OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.         19       THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO         20       THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE         21       ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST AROUT EVERY THO         22       OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE         23       KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN         24       ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT	6	INVESTIGATION AS MUCH AS IT CAN, AND HE WILL DO EVERYTHING,
<ul> <li>JUSTICE, YOU ARE FACED WITH AN ALMOST CATASTROPHIC SITUATION.</li> <li>THAT IS HY FRUSTRATION.</li> <li>A. THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.</li> <li>Q. AND I AM USING A LITTLE LIBERTY HERE WITH</li> <li>THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.</li> <li>WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUF, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS</li> <li>WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE</li> <li>MAY PASS THEN. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING</li> <li>TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,</li> <li>OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.</li> <li>THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO</li> <li>THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE</li> <li>ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST AROUT EVERY TWO</li> <li>OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE</li> <li>KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN</li> <li>ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; ANU THAT</li> </ul>	7	HIS TOP POLICE OFFICIALS WILL DO EVERYTHING THEY CAN TO SEE
10THAT IS MY FRUSTRATION.11A. THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.12G. AND I AN USING A LITTLE LIBERTY HERE WITH13THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.14WHAT I AN WORRIED ABOUT, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS15WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE16MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING17TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,18OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.19THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO20THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE21ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST ABOUT EVERY TNO22OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE23KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN24ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; ANJ THAT	8	TO IT THAT THAT INDIVIDUAL POLICE OFFICER DOES NOT COME TO
11A.THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.12Q.AND I AM USING A LITTLE LIBERTY HERE WITH13THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.14WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUT, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS15WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE16MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING17TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,18OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.19THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO20THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE21ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST ABOUT EVERY TWO22OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE23KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN24ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; ANU THAT	9	JUSTICE, YOU ARE FACED WITH AN ALMOST CATASTROPHIC SITUATION.
12Q.AND I AH USING A LITTLE LIBERTY HERE WITH13THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE HE.14WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUT, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS15WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE16MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING17TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,18OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.19THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO20THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE21ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST AROUT EVERY TWO22OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE23KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN24ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; ANJ THAT	10	THAT IS MY FRUSTRATION.
13THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.14WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUT, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS15WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE16MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING17TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,18OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.19THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO20THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE21ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST AROUT EVERY TWO22OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE23KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN24ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT	11	A. THAT IS WHERE WE ARE.
<ul> <li>14 WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUT, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS</li> <li>15 WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE</li> <li>16 MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING</li> <li>17 TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,</li> <li>18 OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.</li> <li>19 THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO</li> <li>20 THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE</li> <li>21 ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST AROUT EVERY TWO</li> <li>22 OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE</li> <li>23 KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN</li> <li>24 ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT</li> </ul>	12	Q. AND I AM USING A LITTLE LIBERTY HERE WITH
<ul> <li>WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE</li> <li>MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING</li> <li>TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,</li> <li>OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.</li> <li>THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO</li> <li>THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE</li> <li>ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST ABOUT EVERY TWO</li> <li>OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE</li> <li>KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN</li> <li>ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; ANJ THAT</li> </ul>	13	THE COMMITTEE, I HOPE THEY WILL INDULGE ME.
<ul> <li>MAY PASS THEN. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING</li> <li>TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,</li> <li>OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.</li> <li>THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO</li> <li>THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE</li> <li>ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST AROUT EVERY TWO</li> <li>OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE</li> <li>KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN</li> <li>ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT</li> </ul>	14	WHAT I AM WORRIED ABOUT, NO MATTER WHAT LAWS
17TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,18OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.19THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO20THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE21ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST ABOUT EVERY TNO22OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE23KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN24ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT	15	WE PUT TOGETHER, IF WE CAN COME UP WITH SOME GOOD LAWS, WE
18OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.19THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO20THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE21ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST ABOUT EVERY TWO22OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE23KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN24ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; ANU THAT	16	MAY PASS THEM. EVEN IF THEY ARE GREAT LAWS, THERE IS GOING
19THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO20THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE21ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST ABOUT EVERY TWO22OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE23KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN24ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT	17	TO BE AN INTERVAL OF TIME, I WOULD SAY AT THE MOST,
<ul> <li>THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE</li> <li>ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST ABOUT EVERY TWO</li> <li>OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE</li> <li>KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN</li> <li>ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT</li> </ul>	18	OPTIMISTICALLY, IT WILL BE A YEAR.
ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST ABOUT EVERY TWO OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT	19	THE TESTIMONY THAT WE HAVE HEARD SO FAR TO
22 OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE 23 KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN 24 ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT	20	THIS COMMITTEE THIS WEEK AND THAT OUR STAFF ABLY HAVE
23 KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN 24 ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT	21	ASSEMBLED FOR OUR REVIEW INDICATES THAT JUST ABOUT EVERY TWO
24 ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT	22	OR THREE MONTHS ANOTHER CITIZEN OF PHILADELPHIA WILL BE
	23	KILLED UNJUSTLY BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. THAT IS AN
25 ABOUT ONCE EVERY THREE OR FOUR WEEKS SOME CITIZEN IS GOING TO	24	ALARMING RATE, CONSIDERING THE SIZE OF THIS CITY; AND THAT
	25	ABOUT ONCE EVERY THREE OR FOUR WEEKS SOME CITIZEN IS GOING TO

BE PHYSICALLY ABUSED BY --1 REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: EVERY TWO OR THREE DAYS, 2 3 YOU MEAN. CHAIRMAN RHODES: 4 Q. EXCUSE ME, EVERY TWO OR THREE DAYS SOME --5 I WOULD SAY HOURS. A. 6 7 Q. EVERY TWO OR THREE DAYS SOME CITIZEN IS GOING TO BE PHYSICALLY ABUSED BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. 8 WHAT DO WE IN THE STATE DU? 9 10 PHILADELPHIA IS STILL PART OF THE STATE OF 11 PENNSYLVANIA. I KEEP TRYING TO REMIND A LOT OF MY COLLEAGUES IN THE HOUSE THAT IS THE CASE. EVERYONE ON THIS COMMITTEE 12 KNOWS IT, NOT EVERYBODY IN THE HOUSE RECOGNIZES IT OR AT 13 LEAST ACNNOWLEDGES THAT PHILADELPHIA IS PART OF THE 14 COMMONWEALTH ALL OF THE TIME. 15 IS THIS SITUATION SO SERIOUS THAT DURING 16 THIS YEAR INTERVAL THAT CITIZENS ARE GUING TO BE, INNOCENT 17 CITIZENS ARE GOING TO BE KILLED AND HURT, THAT WE SHOULD 18 EXPLORE THE MOST EXTRAORDINARY ACTIONS AVAILABLE TO THE 19 GOVERNOR TO REMEDY THIS SITUATION? 20 21 Α. ABSOLUTELY. THERE ARE ACTIONS AVAILABLE TO THE GOVERNOR, 22 8. 23 MOST EXTRAORDINARY. LET ME TELL YOU HOW SERIOUS THIS SITUATION 24 Α. IS. I ATTENDED A MEETING LAST NIGHT AND THE NIGHT BEFORE, 25

T. MILTON STREET

AND I AM GOING TO TELL YOU THIS: PEOPLE ARE TALKING ABOUT 1 2 NOW RETALIATION AGAINST THE COPS. I AM GOING TO TELL YOU HOW SERIOUS IT IS. PEOPLE ARE TALNING ABOUT NOW, "LET'S HAVE 3 SOME MORE SILICONES." 4 DO YOU KNOW WHAT SILICONE IS? 5 Q. NO. 6 7 SILICONE IS A COP THAT WAS SHOT IN THE BACK A. OF THE HEAD AT 16TH AND OXFORD STREETS -- 16TH AND NORRIS 8 9 STREETS. REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 21ST AND NORRIS. 10 11 A. 21ST AND NORRIS, IN NORTH PHILADELPHIA. 12 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 13 Q. HE WAS A PARK POLICEMAN, WASN'T HE? HE WAS SITTING IN HIS CAR? 14 15 HE WAS SITTING IN HIS CAR. AND HERE WE ARE Α. 16 EIGHT TO NINE YEARS LATER AND THEY DON'T NNOW WHO NILLED 17 SILICONE. OKAY, NOW WE ARE TO THAT POINT. WE ARE TO 18 THAT POINT IN PHILADELPHIA WHERE THE CITIZENKY OF 19 PHILADELPHIA ARE TALKING ABOUT RETALIATION ACAINST THE 20 21 POLICE. 22 Q. UNLESS SOMETHING ---23 A. UNLESS SOMETHING DEFINITIVE IS DONE 24 IMMEDIATELY, YOU ARE GOING TO HAVE WAR BETWEEN THE CITIZENS OF PHILADELPHIA AND THE POLICE DEPARTMENT. AND I SAY THAT 25

1	WITHOUT FEAR OF ANY SUCCESSFUL CONTRADICTION. I HAVE
2	ATTENDED THE MEETINGS, I HEAR THE TALK. I HAVE HAD PEOPLE
3	CALL ME UP AND THEY SAY, "STREET, THE ONLY THING WE CAN DU IS
4	RETALIATE. WE ARE NOT GUING TO LAY BACK HERE AND HAVE
5	PEOPLE," YOU NNOW
6	Q. MR. STREET, I ADVISE YOU ALTHOUGH THIS
7	COMMITTEE HAS BEEN SOMETIMES TYPIFIED AS A MILK-TOAST AND WE
8	DON'T HAVE VERY MANY POWERS AVAILABLE TO US;
9	A. LET'S GET TO THE GOVERNOR AND USE SOME OF
10	THOSE EXTRAORDINARY THINGS.
11	Q I WOULD LIKE TO INFORM YOU WE CAN
12	RECOMMEND FAIRLY EXTREME ACTIONS BY THE GOVERNOR.
13	CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON,
14	ARE YOU FINISHED WITH YOUR LINE OF QUESTIONING?
15	REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: I LOST THE TRAIN.
16	I WAS TRYING TO GET INTO THE LEGISLATIVE.
17	A. I DIDN'T HEAR THAT.
18	REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: I WAS TRYING TO GET
19	BACK TO MY TRAIN OF THOUGHT. WE WERE TALKING ABOUT
20	LEGISLATIVE MEASURES.
21	(PAUSE.)
22	REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: I DON'T HAVE ANY
23	FURTHER QUESTIONS.
24	CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON.
25	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON:

1 Q. YOU HAVE PAINTED FOR US A VERY SERIOUS 2 PICTURE HERE IN THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA CONCERNING THE 3 PROBLEM. I AM CONCERNED AS MANY OF THE MEMBERS ARE OF 4 THIS COMMITTEE AND WE HAVE BEEN VERY SERIOUS ABOUT THESE 5 HEARINGS AND IN NO WAY WANT TO EVER MAKE ANYBODY FEEL THAT WE 6 7 ARE NOT SERIOUS. I AN TRYING TO FOCUS IN ON SOMETHING THAT 8 9 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON SAID. 10 DO YOU THINK THERE IS AN OVERALL CONSPIRACY IN THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA IN RELATIONSHIP TO ITS COURTS, TO 11 THE POLICE, AND TO THE QUESTION THAT IS BEING RAISED ABOUT 12 13 POLICE BRUTALITY AND POLICE VIOLENCE HERE IN THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA7 14 I DON'T KNOW WHETHER CONSPIRACY IS A PROPER Α. 15 16 TERM. 17 I THINK THE POLITICAL REALITY IS THAT THE 18 MAYOR CONTROLS A LOT OF PEOPLE IN THE COURTS, A LOT OF PEOPLE ON EVERY LEVEL! AND THE POLITICAL REALITY IS THAT WHATEVER 19 20 THE MAYOR WANTS THE MAYOR GETS IN MANY CASES. 21 FOR EXAMPLE, THE MOVE SITUATION DID NOT GO 22 TO THE JUDGE THAT IT IS BEFORE BY ACCIDENT, IN MY OPINION. 23 AND IT IS THIS TYPE OF THING THAT WE HAVE THAT WE ARE 24 CONFRONTED WITH. 25 Q. ARE YOU REFERRING TO JUDGE DIBONA?

1	A. YES, JUDGE DIBONA, YES.
2	Q. IF THAT IS TRUE, OKAY, AND WE RECOGNIZE
3	THAT, AND REPRESENTATIVE RHODES HAS SAID MORE SEVERITY SHOULD
4	BE USED IN CASES LIKE THIS IN TERMS OF WHATEVER EXTREMES
5	THERE ARE, DO YOU FEEL THAT EVEN WE, WHO HAVE THE POWER TO
6	INVESTIGATE AND LEGISLATE, ARE HELPLESS TO AN EXTENT WHERE
7	THAT IS ALL THAT WE CAN DO, AND THAT WE SHOULD SEEK OTHER
8	FORMS OR OTHER MEANS TO TRY AND GET THE PROBLEM RESOLVED IN
9	THE CITY OF PHILADELPHIA?
10	TO GIVE YOU AN EXAMPLE: THE LADY TESTIFIED
11	HERE EARLIER TODAY, YOU WERE NOT HERE, SHE WAS ON THE WITNESS
12	STAND FOR CLOSE TO TWO AND A HALF HOURS HERE TONIGHT. I AM
13	SAYING SHE AND HER DAUGHTER LEFT HERE SHAKING, IN FEAR THAT
14	THEY WOULD BE HARASSED BY THE POLICE AFTER THEY LEFT HERE FOR
15	TESTIFYING HERE THIS EVENING ON THE VERY SAME QUESTION.
16	I AM SAYING AS A COMMITTEE WE HAVE NO POWERS
17	TO STOP THE HARASSMENT. WE HAVE NO POWERS TO SAY THAT
18	WHOEVER TESTIFIES WILL NOT BE HARASSED ONCE THEY LEAVE HERE.
19	WHAT RECOURSE DO WE GO TO? WHERE DO WE SEEK
20	THE HELP THAT IS NECESSARY TO SAVE WHAT YOU SAY IS A "POWDER
21	KEG SITUATION"?
22	A. I THINK YOU GO DIRECTLY TO THE GOVERNOR,
23	BROTHER, IF HE HAS ALL THE POWERS, IF I DIDN'T MISUNDERSTAND
24	THE CHAIRMAN HERE, REPRESENTATIVE RHODES; AND THE GOVERNOR
25	HAS EXTRAORDINARY POWERS. WHATEVER THEY ARE, I THINK THEY

1 SHOULD BE EXHAUSTED; AND AT THAT POINT IF THEY ARE NOT EXHAUSTED, I THINK WE'D ALL JUST BETTER RUN FOR COVER OR DO 2 3 SOMETHING BECAUSE THIS THING IS GOING TO BLOW UP. WITHOUT LEADING THE QUESTION, IF IT IS NOT 4 Q. THE GOVERNOR, THEN WHO? 5 YOU HAD BETTER GO TO THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT 6 A. -- I REALLY CAN'T ANSWER THAT QUESTION. I DON'T KNOW. 7 I AM TRYING TO FOLLOW YOU. I DON'T WHO WE GO TO. I DON'T KNOW 8 WHO WE GO TO. I DON'T NNOW WHAT WE DO IN THAT SITUATION; 9 10 BROTHER. 11 Q. ONE LAST QUESTION: MILTON, WE HAVE HEARD A 12 LOT OF TESTIMONY AND I AN SERIOUS, I THINK THAT THERE IS GOING TO BE A DIFFICULT TIME OF TRYING TO GET WHATEVER 13 TESTIMONY WE CAN OUT OF HEARINGS ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE 14 COIN, AND THAT THERE IS GOING TO BE A LOT OF PROBLEMS 15 16 RELEVANT TO HOW WE CAN GET TO THE BOTTOM LINE OF WHAT YOU ARE DISCUSSING HERE THIS EVENING BECAUSE THERE ARE PROBLEMS IN 17 THE CITY, WITHOUS TAINSING THE RECORD. 18 19 BUT WE AS A LEGISLATIVE GROUP SHOULD NOT 20 HAVE TO FEEL POWERLESS ---21 I AGREE. A. 22 Q. AS THE REPRESENTATIVES OF PEOPLE WHO HAVE SENT US INTO OFFICE. 23 24 I AGREE. A. 25 Q. YOU SAID YOU FEAR CITIZENS ARMING THEMSELVES

T. MILTON STREET

TO RETALIATE AGAINST POLICE? 1 NO QUESTION ABOUT IT. 2 A. 3 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: DON'T THE POLICE FEAR THAT TOO? 4 I DON'T NNOW WHETHER THEY FEAR IT OR NOT. A. . 5 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: WHAT I AN TRYING TO 6 7 SAY --THE ONLY POINT I AM TRYING TO MAKE, 8 Α. REPRESENTATIVE HUICHINSON, THAT IN A CRISIS SITUATION WE 9 10 ALWAYS FIND ANSWERS. IF IT WERE TO BLOW UP AND IF PEOPLE WERE TO START SHOOTING AT EACH OTHER AND THERE WERE 11 CONFRONTATIONS BETWEEN COMMUNITY AND POLICE, THEN WE WOULD 12 13 FIND SOME ANSWERS. THE BUREAUCRATS CAN GET DOWN AT THAT 14 POINT AND THE GOVERNOR OR THE PRESIDEN) OF THE SENATORS, THE UNITED STATES SENATORS, OR SOMEBODY COULD COME UP WITH SOME 15 16 ANSWERS. BUT IT SEEMS THAT DUR ATTITUDE, AND WE ARE 17 ALWAYS HUNG UP WHEN IT COMES TO FINDING THOSE ANSWERS BEFORE 18 THE VOLCANO ERUPTS, YOU KNOW; AND THIS IS THE POINT THAT I AM 19 TRYING TO EMPHASIZE. 20 21 AND I DON'T KNOW THE ANSWERS. I DON'T KNOW 22 THE ANSWERS; BUT I AM SAYING THAT THE SERIOUSNESS OF THE 23 PROBLEM IS OF SUCH WHERE IF WE WERE TO STAY UP FOR A WEEK, 24 LET'S FIND SOME ANSWERS BEFORE THE VOLCANO ERUPTS BECAUSE IT IS RUMBLING LIKE HELL AND IT IS GOING TO ERUPT, YOU KNOW. 25

1 AND THAT IS ALL I AM SAYING.

2 I DON'T HAVE THE ANSWERS, BUT I WOULD BE WILLING TO WORK WITH YOU AND SPEND AS MANY HOURS AS NECESSARY 3 TO TRY TO FIND THE ANSWERS BEFORE THIS THING HAPPENS, BECAUSE 4 5 IT IS GOING TO BE A REALLY SERIOUS SITUATION IF IT DOES. REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 6 DO YOU THINK THAT CORRUPTION, WIDESPREAD 7 Q. CORRUPTION AND RACISH ARE A PART OF THE OVERALL PROBLEM 8 RELEVANT TO THE CITY POLICE DEPARTMENT HERE IN THE CITY OF 9 PHILADELPHIA CONCERNING POLICE VIOLENCE AND/OR VIULENCE BY 10 11 CITIZENS ON POLICE? 12 A. I THINK IN SOME CASES IT IS DEFINITELY RACISM; BUT I DON'T THINK IT IS RACISM IN SOME AREAS WHERE 13 14 WHITE POLICEMEN ARE BEATING THE HELL OUT OF WHITE PEOPLE AND IN SOME CASES WHERE BLACK POLICEMEN ARE BEATING UP BLACK 15 PEOPLE, I DON'T THINK IT IS RACISH IN THAT CASE. I THINK WE 16 HAVE SOME, DEFINITELY IN SOME CASES IT IS. 17 I THINK THE PROBLEM IS THAT THE POLICE FORCE 18 19 IN PHILADELPHIA AND THE MEMBERS OF THE POLICE FORCE HAVE CARTE BLANCHE TO DO WHATEVER IT IS THEY WANT TO DO ON THE 20 CITIZENS OF PHILADELPHIA AND NNOW THAT THEY HAVE THE SUPPORT 21 FROM THE F.O.P., THE MAYOR, AND ANYBODY ELSE UP UNTIL NOW. 22 AND THEY HAVE NO DETERRENT. THERE IS NO DETERRENT IN THE 23 24 CITY OF PHILADELPHIA TO KEEP A POLICEMAN FROM NICKING A MAN 25 IN HIS BEHIND WHENEVER HE WANTS TO, BECAUSE HE KNOWS HE CAN

1 GET AWAY WITH IT. 2 WHAT IS THE DETERREN (? I AM NOT GOING TO 3 KICK YOU IN YOUR BUTT IF I THINK I AM GOING TO PULL BACK A 4 NUB. I AM SAYING THAT THESE GUYS CAN DO WHATEVER THEY WANT TO DO. 5 6 I HAVE WALKED UP COLUMBIA AVENUE AND SAW THE 7 POLICE TAKE BROTHERS OFF THE CORNERS AND TAKE THEM BEHIND THE SCHOOL AT 17TH AND COLUMBIA AVENUE AND WORK THEM OVER. 8 9 WE ARE ONLY TALKING ABOUT THE POLICE 10 BRUTALITY CASES THAT ARE REPORTED, THAT WE KNOW ABOUT. BUT THERE ARE HUNDREDS AND HUNDREDS OF CASES THAT NEVER GET TO 11 THE PRESS, HUNDREDS AND HUNDREDS OF CASES THAT ARE NEVER 12 REPORTED OF POLICE BRUTALITY CASES IN PHILADELPHIA. 13 THAT IS WHY I AM EMPHASIZING THE SERIOUSNESS 14 15 OF THE PROBLEM HERE. CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU, HK. SIREET. 16 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: I HAVE ONE OTHER 17 QUESTION, MR. CHAIRMAN. 18 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 19 DO YOU HAVE ANY CASE FACT HISTORY, NAMES, 20 Q. DATES, PLACES, THAT YOU COULD SHARE WITH THIS COMMITTEE 21 CONCERNING CASES WHERE YOU KNOW SPECIFICALLY THAT POLICEMEN 22 23 HAVE LIED, WHERE YOU KNOW POLICEMEN HAVE RESORTED TO COVERING 24 UP INFORMATION THAT IS SUPPOSED TO BE USED IN COURT OR 25 ANYTHING OF THAT NATURE THAT WOULD DEMONSTRATE TO THIS

COMMITTEE THAT PERHAPS -- AND SINCE OUR CHIEF COUNSEL IS 1 2 HERE, PERHAPS THERE IS A NEED FOR US TO LOOK AT THE CORRUPTION PART OF THIS SINCE THIS COMMITTEE ALSO IS ABOUT 3 THE ORGANIZED CRIME AND PUBLIC CORRUPTION IN THE STATE OF 4 PENNSYLVANIA AS WELL. 5 6 A, THAT TYPE OF INFORMATION, REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON, IS ALMOST NONEXISTENT. I KNOW OF CASES WHERE WE 7 HAVE DOCUMENTED CASES AND WHEN THEY HAVE COME OUT IN 8 LITIGATION OR THEY COME OUT IN COURT, I MEAN THE FACTS ARE 9 JUST NOT EXACTLY WHAT THEY ARE. 10 11 A CASE IN POINT, NOT TOO LONG AGO IT HAPPENED TO MYSELF: IT WAS A FEMALE POLICE OFFICER, I MEAN 12 SHE REALLY RAKED HE ACROSS THE COALS AND I WAS TRYING TO 13 RESPECT HER. SO FINALLY I CALLED HER A BULLDAGGER; AND I 14 15 GOT LOCKED UP FOR CALLING HER A BULLDAGGER FOR ALMOST TWO 16 DAYS BEFORE THEY GOT WE OUT. AND WHEN THE RECORD CAME OUT IT IS NOT ON 17 THE RECORD WHAT SHE DID -- I MEAN, MY SIDE OF THE STORY IS 18 NOT ON THE RECORD. THE ONLY SIDE OF THE STORY THAT'S ON THE 19 20 RECORD IS WHY I WAS LOCKED UP, IS WHY I WAS LOCKED UP. 21 I CAN'T GET THAT KIND OF PROOF FOR YOU. I 22 DON'T HAVE ANYTHING AT THIS TIME, REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON, WHERE THEY COVER UP. I KNOW THAT THEY COVER UP, BUT TO PROVE 23 IT, IT'S LIKE FINDING A NEEDLE IN THE HAYSTACK. 24 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: THANK YOU. 25

T. MILTON STREET

I WISH I COULD HELP YOU. 1 A. 2 CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU, REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON. 3 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS. 4 **REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS:** 5 MR. STREET, YOU SAID A LOT OF THINGS THAT 6 Q. REFLECTED ON A LOT OF THE TESTIMONY WE HAVE. 7 8 I DON'T SHARE THE FRUSTRATION THAT SOME OF THE OTHER MEMBERS OF THE COMMITTEE SHARE. WE ALWAYS ASK YOU 9 10 ALL, TALKING ABOUT PEOPLE WHO TESTIFY, WHAT SHALL WE DO? WELL, WE ARE THE EXPERTS, WE ARE THE LEGISLATORS. PEOPLE 11 HAVE SAID AND WE HAVE SAID IF YOU ARE TALKING ABOUT THE 12 MAYOR, WHOEVER, IT IS A MATTER OF ATTITUDE. 13 TWO POINTS ON THAT: RECENTLY IN THE NEW 14 CODE THERE WAS A LAW PASSED WHERE IF A CITIZEN WAS ACCUSED OF 15 ASSAULT ON A POLICEMAN, WAS ACCUSED OF ASSAULT AND IF 16 HAPPENED TO BE A POLICEMAN MAKING AN ARREST, THAT BECOMES A 17 18 FELONY. IF IT IS YOU OR ME, IT IS A MISDEMEANOR. THAT WAS 19 PUT IN THERE BY US, THE LEGISLATORS, TO DETER PEOPLE FROM 20 ASSAULTING POLICEMEN. ASIDE FROM THE FACT THAT I THINK IT IS 21 EQUAL IF I GET ATTACKED BY A CITIZEN 17'S THE SAME IF -- WHAT 22 IF THEY PUT IN IF YOU AFTACK A LEGISLATOR. 23 BUT IF WE CAN DETER BY LAW CITIZENS, WHY 24 CAN'T WE DETER BY LAW POLICEMEN? 25 IF A POLICEMAN IS CHARGED WITH ASSAULT ON A

1	CITIZEN, THAT IS REALLY BAD. THAT IS WORSE BECAUSE HE IS THE
2	OFFICER OF THE LAW. AND I SAY TO YOU THAT THERE ARE A LOT OF
3	OTHER AREAS OF THE LAW WHERE WE HAVE NEVER THOUGHI ABOUT
4	PROVIDING DETERRENTS FOR POLICEMEN COMMITTING WHAT WE
5	DESIGNATE AS CRIMES.
6	I BELIEVE THE PROBLEM WE TALKED ABOUT, WE
7	KEEP ASKING WHAT WE CAN DO TO CHANGE ATTITUDES. THE CITIZENS
8	HAVE SAID; "THE POLICEMEN DON'T ENFORCE THE LAW WHEN
9	POLICEMEN COMMIT CRIMES."
10	IT IS UP TO THE LEGISLATURE, I BELIEVE, TO
11	PASS LAWS OR ANYTHING ELSE TO MAKE SURE THAT POLICEMEN
12	ENFORCE THE LAW ON POLICEMEN. AND IF POLICEMEN OR OTHER
13	OFFICIALS DON'T ENFORCE THE LAW BECAUSE IT IS POLICEMEN, THEN
14	WE SHOULD IMPOSE A CRIMINAL PENALTY, THE SAME DETERRENTS FOR
15	CRIME.
16	DO YOU AGREE WITH THAT?
17	A. YES, I AGREE WITH THAT, BUT MY UNDERSTANDING
18	OF REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON AND REPRESENTATIVE RHODES WAS
19	NOT NECESSARILY THAT THE DETERRENTS AREN'T THERE, IT IS THE
20	IMPLEMENTATION OF THE DETERRENTS, OF THE LAWS.
21	Q. THEY HAVE SAID TO YOU THE DEFERRENTS ARE
22	THERE.
23	A. OKAY.
24	Q. I HAVE SAID TO YOU THE DETERGENTS ARE NOT
25	THERE FOR POLICEMEN.

T. MILTON STREET

1 A. OKAY. 2 Q. THERE ARE LAWS THAT COVER CRIME IN GENERAL FOR ANYBODY. 3 CHAIRMAN RHODES: THAT IS WHAT WE MEAN. 4 5 **REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS:** THERE IS NO LAW THAT I KNOW ABOUT THAT SAYS 0. 6 IF YOU ARE A POLICEMAN AND DO SOMETHING, THERE IS A DETERRENT 7 FOR YOU, THE SAME AS JUST RECENTLY WE PASSED A NEW CODE THAT 8 SAYS IF A CITIZEN DOES THAT TO A POLICENAN -- BECAUSE WE 9 WANTED TO DETER CRIMES AGAINST POLICEMEN. 10 CHAIRMAN RHODES: OFFICIAL OPPRESSION IS A 11 12 CRIME. 13 A. IF A POLICEMAN DUES IT, IT IS NO CRIME? THERE IS NO DETERRENT? THAT LAW IS NOT APPLICABLE TO 14 15 POLICEMEN? 16 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: SURE, IT IS. REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: PARDON ME? 17 18 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: SURE, IT IS. 19 **REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS:** 20 THERE IS NO LAW WHICH SAYS -- WHEN YOU MAKE Q. A DISCRIMINATION AND SAY, "CITIZEN, IF YOU AFTACK MILTON 21 22 STREET, IT IS A MISDEMEANDR." 23 RIGHT. A. Q. "IF YOU ATTACK JOE O'NEILL, IT IS A FELONY." 24 25 A. RIGHT.

<ul> <li>SERIOUS EMERGENCY PROBLEM, POLICEMEN AITACKING CITIZENS, WHY</li> <li>CAN'T WE SAY WHEN A PERSON WHO HAS THE POWER ATTACKS YOU,</li> <li>THAT THAT IS A FELONY? A DETERRENT TO THE POLICE OFFICER,</li> <li>"LOOK, BUDDY, YOU CAN GET IN TROUBLE FOR THAT."</li> <li>NOW, THAT IS JUST ONE THING. I AM</li> <li>SUGGESTING TO YOU IF WE LOOK AT ALL OUR LAWS WE HAVE NOT</li> <li>RECOGNIZED THE PROBLEM OF POLICE INCIDENTS, NEVER.</li> <li>DO YOU BELIEVE IF WE ARE HONESI AND SERIOUS</li> <li>AND IF WE START TO RECOGNIZE THAT THERE IS A PROBLEM, THAT WE</li> <li>CAN THINK OF LAWS THAT HIGHT FIT FAIRLY AS A DETERRENT FOR</li> <li>THE POLICE OFFICER?</li> <li>A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOU' IT. I THINK THERE ARE</li> <li>LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK YOU HAVE</li> <li>THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I</li> <li>WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT</li> <li>THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A</li> <li>WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IHPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO</li> <li>NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT</li> <li></li> <li>Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.</li> <li>Q. I THINK THE QUESTION</li> <li>A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.</li> <li>EVERYBODY IS CONCERNED ABOU' IT AND YOU ALL</li> </ul>	1	Q. I AM SUGGESTING IF WE ARE TALNING ABOUT A
<ul> <li>4 THAT THAT IS A FELONY? A DETERRENT TO THE POLICE OFFICER,</li> <li>*LOOK, BUDDY, YOU CAN GET IN TROUBLE FOR THAT.'</li> <li>4 NOW, THAT IS JUST ONE THING. I AM</li> <li>7 SUGGESTING TO YOU IF WE LOOK AT ALL OUR LAWS WE HAVE NOT</li> <li>8 RECOGNIZED THE PROBLEM OF POLICE INCIDENTS, NEVER.</li> <li>9 DO YOU BELIEVE IF WE ARE HONES I AND SERIOUS</li> <li>10 AND IF WE START TO RECOGNIZE THAT THERE IS A PROBLEM, THAT WE</li> <li>11 CAN THINK OF LAWS THAT HIGHT FIT FAIRLY AS A DETERRENT FOR</li> <li>12 THE POLICE OFFICER?</li> <li>13 A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOUT IT. I THINK THERE ARE</li> <li>14 LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THERE ARE</li> <li>15 THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I</li> <li>14 WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT</li> <li>17 THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A</li> <li>18 WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO</li> <li>19 NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT</li> <li>20</li> <li>21 0. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.</li> <li>22 A. OKAY.</li> <li>23 0. I THINK THE QUESTION</li> <li>24 A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.</li> </ul>	2	SERIOUS EMERGENCY PROBLEM, POLICEMEN AFTACKING CITIZENS, WHY
<ul> <li>*LOOK, BUDDY, YOU CAN GET IN TROUBLE FOR THAT.*</li> <li>NOW, THAT IS JUST ONE THING. I AM</li> <li>SUGGESTING TO YOU IF WE LOOK AT ALL OUR LAWS WE HAVE NOT</li> <li>RECOGNIZED THE PROBLEM OF POLICE INCIDENTS, NEVER.</li> <li>DO YOU BELIEVE IF WE ARE HONEST AND SERIOUS</li> <li>AND IF WE START TO RECOGNIZE THAT THERE IS A PROBLEM, THAT WE</li> <li>CAN THINK OF LAWS THAT HIGHT FIT FAIRLY AS A DETERRENT FOR</li> <li>THE POLICE OFFICER?</li> <li>A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOUT IT. I THINK THERE ARE</li> <li>LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I</li> <li>WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT</li> <li>THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A</li> <li>WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO</li> <li>NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT</li> <li></li> <li>I. THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.</li> <li>Q. I THINK THE QUESTION</li> <li>A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.</li> </ul>	3	CAN'T WE SAY WHEN A PERSON WHO HAS THE POWER ATTACKS YOU,
6       NOW, THAT IS JUST ONE THING. I AM         7       SUGGESTING TO YOU IF WE LOOK AT ALL OUR LAWS WE HAVE NOT         8       RECOGNIZED THE PROBLEM OF POLICE INCIDENTS, NEVER.         9       DO YOU BELIEVE IF WE ARE HONEST AND SERIOUS         10       AND IF WE START TO RECOGNIZE THAT THERE IS A PROBLEM, THAT WE         11       CAN THINK OF LAWS THAT MIGHT FIT FAIRLY AS A DETERRENT FOR         12       THE POLICE OFFICER?         13       A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOUL IT. I THINK THERE ARE         14       LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I         15       THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I         16       WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT         17       THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A         18       WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO         19       NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT         20          21       Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.         22       A. OKAY.         23       Q. I THINK THE QUESTION         24       A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	4	THAT THAT IS A FELONY? A DETERRENT TO THE POLICE OFFICER,
7       SUGGESTING TO YOU IF WE LOOK AT ALL OUR LAWS WE HAVE NOT         8       RECOGNIZED THE PROBLEM OF POLICE INCIDENTS, NEVER.         9       DO YOU BELIEVE IF WE ARE HONEST AND SERIOUS         10       AND IF WE START TO RECOGNIZE THAT THERE IS A PROBLEM, THAT WE         11       CAN THINK OF LAWS THAT MIGHT FIT FAIRLY AS A DETERRENT FOR         12       THE POLICE OFFICER?         13       A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOUT IT. I THINK THERE ARE         14       LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I         15       THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I         16       WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT         17       THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A         18       WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO         19       NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT         20          21       Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.         22       A. OKAY.         23       Q. I THINK THE QUESTION         24       A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	5	"LOOK, BUDDY, YOU CAN GET IN TROUBLE FOR THAT."
<ul> <li>RECOGNIZED THE PROBLEM OF POLICE INCIDENTS, NEVER.</li> <li>DO YOU BELIEVE IF WE ARE HONEST AND SERIOUS</li> <li>AND IF WE START TO RECOGNIZE THAT THERE IS A PROBLEM, THAT WE</li> <li>CAN THINK OF LAWS THAT MIGHT FIT FAIRLY AS A DETERRENT FOR</li> <li>THE POLICE OFFICER?</li> <li>A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOUT IT. I THINK THERE ARE</li> <li>LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK YOU HAVE</li> <li>THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I</li> <li>WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT</li> <li>THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A</li> <li>WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO</li> <li>NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT</li> <li></li> <li>Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.</li> <li>Q. I THINK THE QUESTION</li> <li>A. I UNDERSTAND. GU AHEAD.</li> </ul>	6	NOW, THAT IS JUST ONE THING. I AM
9DO YOU BELIEVE IF WE ARE HONEST AND SERIOUS10AND IF WE START TO RECOGNIZE THAT THERE IS A PROBLEM, THAT WE11CAN THINK OF LAWS THAT HIGHT FIT FAIRLY AS A DETERRENT FOR12THE POLICE OFFICER?13A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOUT IT. I THINK THERE ARE14LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK YOU HAVE15THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I16WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT17THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A18WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO2021Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.22A. OKAY.23Q. I THINK THE QUESTION24A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	7	SUGGESTING TO YOU IF WE LOOK AT ALL OUR LAWS WE HAVE NOT
10       AND IF WE START TO RECOGNIZE THAT THERE IS A PROBLEH, THAT WE         11       CAN THINK OF LAWS THAT HIGHT FIT FAIRLY AS A DETERRENT FOR         12       THE POLICE OFFICER?         13       A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOUT IT. I THINK THERE ARE         14       LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE ARE         15       THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I         16       WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT         17       THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A         18       WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO         19       NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT         20          21       Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.         22       A. OKAY.         23       Q. I THINK THE QUESTION         24       A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	8	RECOGNIZED THE PROBLEM OF POLICE INCIDENTS, NEVER.
11CAN THINK OF LAWS THAT HIGHT FIT FAIRLY AS A DETERRENT FOR12THE POLICE OFFICER?13A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOU! IT. I THINK THERE ARE14LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK YOU HAVE15THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I16WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT17THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A18WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO2021Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.22A. OKAY.23Q. I THINK THE QUESTION24A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	9	DO YOU BELIEVE IF WE ARE HONESI AND SERIOUS
12THE POLICE OFFICER?13A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOUT IT. I THINK THERE ARE14LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK YOU HAVE15THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I16WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT17THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A18WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO19NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT2021Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.22A. OKAY.23Q. I THINK THE QUESTION24A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	10	AND IF WE START TO RECOGNIZE THAT THERE IS A PROBLEM, THAT WE
13A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOUT IT. I THINK THERE ARE14LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK YOU HAVE15THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I16WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT17THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A18WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO19NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT2021Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.22A. OKAY.23Q. I THINK THE QUESTION24A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	11	CAN THINK OF LAWS THAT MIGHT FIT FAIRLY AS A DETERRENT FOR
14LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK YOU HAVE15THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I16WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT17THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A18WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO19NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT2021Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.22A. OKAY.23Q. I THINK THE QUESTION24A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	12	THE POLICE OFFICER?
15       THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEN. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I         16       WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT         17       THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A         18       WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO         19       NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT         20          21       Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.         22       A. OKAY.         23       Q. I THINK THE QUESTION         24       A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	13	A. OH, NO QUESTION ABOUT IT. I THINK THERE ARE
<ul> <li>WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT</li> <li>THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A</li> <li>WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO</li> <li>NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT</li> <li></li> <li>Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.</li> <li>Q. I THINK THE QUESTION</li> <li>A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.</li> </ul>	14	LAWS. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK YOU HAVE
<ul> <li>17 THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A</li> <li>18 WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO</li> <li>19 NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT</li> <li>20</li> <li>21 Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.</li> <li>22 A. OKAY.</li> <li>23 Q. I THINK THE QUESTION</li> <li>24 A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.</li> </ul>	15	THE ABILITY TO COME UP WITH THEM. I THINK THE CONCERN THAT I
<ul> <li>18 WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO</li> <li>19 NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT</li> <li>20</li> <li>21 0. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.</li> <li>22 A. OKAY.</li> <li>23 0. I THINK THE QUESTION</li> <li>24 A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.</li> </ul>	16	WAS PICKING UP FROM REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON WAS THE FACT
19       NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT         20          21       0. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.         22       A. OKAY.         23       0. I THINK THE QUESTION         24       A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	17	THAT DURING THE HIATUS PERIOD, WHICH IS GOING TO TAKE A
20          21       Q.       I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.         22       A.       OKAY.         23       Q.       I THINK THE QUESTION         24       A.       I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	18	WHOLE YEAR OR SO TO IMPLEMENT THOSE LAWS, WHAT DO WE DO TO
21Q.I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.22A.OKAY.23Q.I THINK THE QUESTION24A.I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	19	NEEP THE VOLCANO FROM ERUPTING DURING THAT PERIOD? I DID NOT
22A.OKAY.23Q.I THINK THE QUESTION24A.I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	20	
23Q.I THINK THE QUESTION24A.I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	21	Q. I THINK YOU MISSED SOMETHING.
24 A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.	22	A. OKAY.
	23	Q. I THINK THE QUESTION
25 Q. EVERYBODY IS CONCERNED ABOUT IT AND YOU ALL	24	A. I UNDERSTAND. GO AHEAD.
	25	Q. EVERYBODY IS CONCERNED ABOUT IT AND YOU ALL

1

HAVE CAUSED US TO THINK WE HAVE MISSED SOMETHING. WE HAVE

2 SAID EVEN IF WE PASSED A LAW TOMORROW, THE LANS ARE ON THE BOOK. WHAT CAN WE DO? 3 REPRESENTATIVE RHODES SAID EVEN ASIDE FROM 4 THAT, IT'S A WHOLE YEAR HIATUS. I HAPPEN TO THINK IF WE ARE 5 6 TALKING ABOUT AN EMERGENCY SITUATION, THEN YOU DEAL WITH AN EMERGENCY SITUATION IN AN EMERGENCY WAY. LIKE YOU SAID, YOU 7 SIT DOWN FOR A WEEK AND YOU COME UP WITH AN IDEA, WHATEVER IT 8 9 IS. 10 I AGREE. A. . Q. WE SHOULDN'T EXPECT ONE PERSON TO HAVE THE 11 12 ANSWER IMMEDIATELY. 13 A. I AGREE. DO YOU ALSO THINK THAT IF THIS COMMITTEE, 14 0. 15 BASED ON THE QUALITY OF THE TESTIMONY YOU GAVE, THE LADY 16 GAVE, THAT EVERYBODY ELSE GAVE, THAT THERE IS A SERIOUS EMERGENCY KIND OF PROBLEM WHERE THERE IS UNRESTRAINED POWER 17 IN THE HANDS OF POLICEMEN WHO USE IS AT WILL -- AND THAT'S 18 BAD IN AMERICA -- THEN DO YOU BELIEVE THAT IT IS INCUMBENT ON 19 20 US, THE LEGISLATURE, TO ACT LIKE WE RECOGNIZE THAT ---21 ABSOLUTELY. Α. 22 --- WHERE YOU SHOULD SAY THAT, INCLUDING Q. 23 GOING BACK TO OUR COLLEAGUES WHO HAVE NOT HEARD THIS 24 TESTIMONY IN ANY FASHION, IN A UNIFIED FASHION, THAT THE PROBLEM IS JUST LIKE THE CITIZENS HAVE TOLD US TO BE? 25

ABSOLUTELY, REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS. 1 A. DO YOU THINK THAT WOULD MAKE A DIFFERENCE, 2 Q. 3 RATHER THAN JUST ---A. . I THINK IT WOULD MAKE A DIFFERENCE NOT ONLY 4 NOW; I THINK, REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS, NOW THAT YOU HAVE 5 HEARD THIS TESTIMONY YOU HAVE ACCEPTED THE RESPONSIBILITY TO 6 TRY TO NIP THIS THING IN THE BUD, OR SIDP THIS VOLCAND BEFORE 7 IT ERUPTS. AND IF YOU CANNOT DO THAT, AND YOU ARE SINCERE AS 8 I BELIEVE YOU ARE, THEN THERE HAS GOT TO BE SOME PROBLEM 9 WITHIN YOURSELVES AS INDIVIDUALS WHO HAVE SOME OPPORTUNITY TO 10 NIP A PROBLEM IN THE BUD AND YOU FAILED. 11 I DON'T THINK YOU CAN AFFORD TO FAIL. I 12 13 THINK THE ATTITUDE OF THE REPRESENTATIVES HERE SHOULD BE THAT WE CANNOT FAIL. LIVES ARE AT STAKE. THIS IS A SERIOUS 14 SITUATION; AND THAT THEY SHOULD DO EXACTLY WHAT I THINK YOU 15 16 SUGGESTED AND GET BACK TO HARRISBURG, EVEN IF IT IS NECESSARY TO GET TO IRVIS AND HAVE HIM CALL THE HOUSE BACK INTO SESSION 17 BEFORE SEPTEMBER STH OR 9TH, OR WHENEVER YOU ARE SUPPOSED TO 18 19 GO BACK. IF YOU ARE CONVINCED BY THESE HEARINGS THAT 20 THE PROBLEM IS THAT SERIOUS AND IS OF SUCH A MAGNITUDE THAT 21 22 WE HAVE TO DO THIS TO SAVE LIVES, THEN I THINK THAT IS WHAT SHOULD BE DONE. AND I THINK IT IS THAT SERIOUS. 23 24 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: PARDON ME, WHAT DO 25 WE DO IF WE GO BACK?

1214

1 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: ARE YOU GOING TO TAKE ALL OF MY TIME? 2 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: I AM SORRY. 3 CHAIRMAN RHODES: LET'S BE BRIEF. **A REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS:** 5 WHAT I AM TRYING TO PURSUE, RATHER THAN JUST **Q**. 6 BEING BRIEF, IS PROBABLY THE MOST IMPORTANT ASPECT OF OUR 7 8 HEARINGS AND THAT IS THAT WE ASK THE CITIZENS WHAT THEY WANT 9 AND WE TALK ABOUT WE CAN'T LEGISLATE ATTITUDES. 10 I DON'T AGREE WITH THAT. I THINK -- AND I AM ASKING YOU IF YOU AGREE -- WHEN WE BET SERIOUS PROBLEMS, A 11 12 FLOOD IN JOHNSTOWN OR WHETHER --ABSOLUTELY; THAT IS WHAT I WAS ALLUDING TO; 13 A. . RIGHT. 14 ANY THING, THE LEGISLATURE ALWAYS -- NOT 15 Q. ALWAYS, BUT PROVIDE SOME LEADERSHIP ON THE PROBLEM. WE JUST 16 DON'T THINK OF LEGISLATION. 17 AND I AN WONDERING WHETHER WE HAVE FORGOTTEN 18 19 THAT, AND DO YOU BELIEVE THAT A LEGISLATIVE BODY LIKE THIS 20 CAN PROVIDE THE LEADERSHIP TO CHANGE THE TONE NOT ONLY IN 21 LEGISLATION, BUT IN OTHER WAYS THAT WILL INFLUENCE WHAT 22 HAPPENS LOCALLY? 23 NO QUESTION. THAT IS THE JOB OF THE A. LEGISLATURE UP THERE AT HARRISBUKG. I THINK YOU HAVE THE 24 POWER. I THINK YOU CAN COME UP WITH LAWS. 25

1	I DON'T HAVE THE LAWS, REPRESENTATIVE
2	HUTCHINSON. I CAN'T ANSWER WHAT IT IS YOU DO WHEN YOU GO
3	BACK. BUT I THINK WHEN YOU GO BACK, IF YOU GET YOUR MIND TO
4	THE GRINDSTONE AND STUDY LONG ENOUGH, YOU WILL COME UP WITH
5	SOMETHING TO DO.
6	Q. LET ME ASK YOU TWO SPECIFIC THINGS ALONG
7	THAT LINE. WE HAVE HAD A LOT OF TESTIMONY BY CITIZENS WHO
8	HAVE THESE PROBLEMS. BY THE TIME THEY GET TO COURT, THEY SAY
9	THE POLICEMEN TOLD IT DIFFERENTLY IN COURT, AND IN MANY CASES
10	THEY WERE FOUND NOT GUILTY. THEY BASICALLY SAY THE PULICEMAN
11	IS LYING IN COURT, AND IF THAT IS SU IN ALL THESE
12	SITUATIONS, AND SOMEONE IS MESSING UP OUR SYSTEM NO
13	CITIZEN, LET ALONE AN OFFICER OF LAW, SHOULD GO AND LIE ON
14	SOMEBODY ELSE JUST TO PROVE A CASE; IS THAT RIGH (?
15	A. I AGREE.
16	Q. NOW WE HAVE A LAW WHICH SAYS PERJURY, BUT
17	NEVER HAVE WE HAD ANYONE GO IN AND COMPARE THOSE RECORDS YOU
18	ARE TALKING ABOUT, NO ONE HAS EVER DONE THAT.
19	A. THAT'S TRUE.
20	Q. SO NOBODY HAS ANY FEAR THAT ANYONE IS GOING
21	TO FIND OUT ANY LIES THAT WERE COMMITTED IN THESE CASES. I
22	AM SUGGESTING MAYBE SOMETHING WILL BE A DETERRENT, THIS
23	COMMITTEE, OR SOMETHING CONTINUING WHERE THESE CITIZENS CAN
24	SAY, "WELL, CHECK OUT THE RECORDS, AND IT HAS TO BE A LIE,"
25	THAT MAYBE PEOPLE WHO DO THAT IT MIGHT BE POLICE OFFICERS

.

-- FEEL THAT THEY CAN'T GO IN AND FREELY LIE AND TELL A STORY
 LIKE THAT.

3 MAYBE THERE IS SOME LEGISLATIVE AND INVESTIGATIVE TOOL THAT WOULD MAKE POLICEMEN HESITATE TO LIE 4 BECAUSE, AS IT STANDS NOW, PEOPLE HAVE SAID THEY DIDN'T MIND 5 LYING BECAUSE THEY DIDN'T HAVE TO WORRY ABOUT IT. 6 7 DO YOU THINK THAT IS AN AREA IN WHICH SOME LEGISLATION CAN HELP CLEAR UP THE COURT SYSTEM? 8 I THINK THERE IS A NUMBER OF THINGS. I 9 A. 10 THINK THAT IS ONE OF THEM, AND YOUR FIRST SUGGESTION IS ONE 11 OF THEM --AND IF WE TALK FOR A WHOLE WEEK, WE CAN FIND 12 Q. A WHOLE LOT OF THEM? 13 ABSOLUTELY. AND I WOULD SUGGEST TO YOU IF 14 Α. 15 YOU ALL LEAVE HERE TONIGHT AND A CRISIS BREAKS OUT IN THE 16 STREET BETWEEN CITIZENS AND POLICEMEN, THAT SOMEBODY IS GUING TO DO SOMETHING TO GET THAT CRISIS TAKEN CARE OF. 17 CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU VERY MUCH, MR. 18 19 STREET. 20 A. OKAY. 21 CHAIRMAN RHODES: WE HOPE TO SEE YOU AT THE 22 SWEARING-IN IN JANUARY. 23 (WITNESS EXCUSED.) 24 CHAIRMAN RHODES: THE NEXT WITNESS IS MR. LINELL BANKS. ARE YOU HERE, SIR? 25

THANK YOU FOR BEING SO PATIENT. 1 MR. BANKS, DO YOU HAVE IN YOUR POSSESSION A 2 SUBPOENA TO APPEAR BEFORE THIS SUBCOMMITTEE THIS EVENING? 3 4 MR. BANKS: YES, I DO. CHAIRMAN RHODES: WHY DON'T YOU SIT DOWN AND 5 6 MAKE YOURSELF COMFORTABLE. 7 8 LINELL BANKS, JR., SWORN. CHAIRMAN RHODES: WILL YOU STATE YOUR NAME, 9 SPELL YOUR NAME AND THEN GIVE YOUR ADDRESS FOR THE RECORD. 10 A. MY NAME IS LINELL BANKS, L-I-N-E-L-L, 11 12 B-A-N-K-S. MY ADDRESS IS 12306 DORAL GARDENS, THAT IS IN CORNWELLS HEIGHTS, PENNSYLVANIA. 13 CHAIRMAN RHODES: MR. BANKS, YOU MAY PROCEED 14 AND TELL US YOUR ACCOUNT IN YOUR OWN WORDS AS YOU WISH. 15 16 A. OKAY. WELL, THE INCIDENT OCCURRED ON MAY 4TH, '74. I HAD MY CO-WORKER'S CAR, RIGHT, AND I HAD A FLAT. 17 SO I WAS ON 5TH AND ALLEGHENY. I WAS COMING DOWN I-95 AND I 18 WENT TO 5TH AND ALLEGHENY TO GET THE FLAT REPAIRED. AND WHEN 19 20 I WENT IN THE GAS STATION --CHAIRMAN RHODES: MR. BANKS, YOU OUGHT TO SPEAK 21 22 LOUDER. 23 WELL, WHEN I WENT INTO THE GAS STATION TO Α. 24 GET THE FLAT REPAIRED, THE GENILLMAN THAT OWNED THE GAS STATION, HE GAVE HE A LONG GIFT OF GAB AND WANTED TO SELL ME 25

1 A NEW TIRE. I TOLD HIM I DIDN'T NEED A NEW TIRE, IT WASN'T 2 MINE, IT WAS MY CO-WORKER'S CAR THAT HE HAD LUANED ME TO GO 3 HOME.

4 SO ANYWAY, WE CAME TO SOME KIND OF 5 AGREEMENT, RIGH [] AND HE PUT AN INNERTUBE IN THE TIRE AND 6 ALL, AND I GAVE HIM \$10. BY THAT TIME, I HAD STAYED IN THE 7 GAS STATION FOR ABOUT AN HOUR OR SO.

8 BY THAT TIME I WAS FED UP. I WAS ON MY WAY 9 BACK HOME ON 95, GOING DOWN 95; AND WHEN I WAS 20 MILES FROM 10 HOME OR SO THE TIRE JUST ABOUT CAME OFF. SO I PULLED ON THE 11 SIDE, RIGHT, TO SEE IF I HAD ANOTHER FLAT. I DIDN'T SEE A 12 FLAT OR ANYTHING. SO I PULLED OFF ON WOODHAVEN, INTO AN ARCO 13 STATION THERE.

14 REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: WOODHAVEN ROAD? 15 A. RIGHT, WOODHAVEN RUAD. IT WAS AN ARCO STATION WAS CLOSED. BY THAT TIME, AN OFFICER CAME UP AND 16 17 ASKED HE WHAT WAS THE PROBLEM, AND I EXPLAINED IF TO HIM. SO 18 HE BROUGHT OUT A FLASHLIGHT AND I LOOKED AND I SEEN THAT THE WHOLE RIM AND EVERYTHING WAS BENT, RIGHT. SO I COULDN'T 19 DRIVE THE THING, YOU KNOW. 20

21 SO AT THAT TIME I PROCEEDED -- THE NEXT DAY 22 WAS SUNDAY -- TO GET THE TIRE FIXED. ME AND A MECHANIC I 23 KNEW, WE WENT TO A JUNKYARD AND GOT THE PARTS AND STUFF AND 24 ME AND HIM FIXED IT.

25

SO MONDAY, ON MY WAY FROM WORK I STOPPED

1	INTO THE GAS STATION, YOU KNOW, TO EXPLAIN TO THE GUY WHAT
2	HAD HAPPENED. I SAID; "HEY; YOU PUT MY LIFE IN JEOPARDY; YOU
3	KNOW." HE SAID, "WHY DIDN'T YOU CALL ME; I WOULD HAVE COME."
4	I SAID, "YOU WOULDN'T HAVE COME ALL THE WAY OUT THERE JUST TO
5	PICK UP A CAR AND FIX A FLAT AND GIVE ME A NEW RIM AND
6	EVERYTHING." HE SAID, 'I WOULD HAVE.' I SAID, 'NO, YOU
7	WOULDN'T HAVE."
8	I SAID, 'I COMPLETED THE JOB MYSELF. THE
9	ONLY THING I WANT IS TO BE REIMBURSED FOR THE PARTS. AS FAR
10	AS THE LABOR, I DON'T EVEN WANT THAT." SO I SHOWED HIM
11	RECEIPTS AND STUFF THAT I HAD FOR THE REPAIRS, AND I HAD THE
12	RIM AND EVERYTHING IN THE CAR.
13	THEN HE PROCEEDED AND SAID, "WELL, I CAN'T
14	DO ANYTHING ABOUT IT, YOU KNOW." I SAID, "WELL, THE ONLY
15	THING I AN ASKING YOU TO DO IS JUST REFUND ME FOR WHAT I PUT
16	OUT." I SAID, "I AM NOT ASKING YOU FOR NO MORE OR NO LESS."
17	SO HE WENT ON AND ON, AND KEPT TALKING. I
18	SAID; "LISTEN; I DON'T HAVE MUCH TIME BECAUSE I HAVE TO GO
19	HOME." I SAID, "YOU THINK ON IT AND I WILL COME BACK DOWN
20	AND THEN MAYBE YOU MAY DECIDE TO PAY ME FOR THE DAMAGES."
21	SO I WENT DOWN THE NEXI DAY AND HE WASN'T
22	THERE. AS A MATTER OF FACT I COULDN'T CATCH HIM ALL WEEK.
23	EVERY TIME I WENT THERE, HE WASN'T THERE. ONE OF THE WORKERS
24	THERE SAID, 'HE IS NOT AROUND.' SO I SAID OKAY.
25	ON SATURDAY NO, IT WAS A FRIDAY NIGHT,

RIGHT, AFTER I GOT OFF OF WORK, I WENT BY THERE AND HE WASN'T 1 THERE. SO I BELIEVE IT WAS A SATURDAY WHEN I WENT DOWN THERE 2 AND THEN HE WAS THERE. SO ME AND HIM WAS TALKING. SO HE 3 SAID, "WELL, I DON'T KNOW," YOU KNOW. 4 THEN BY THAT TIME HE HAD WALKED AWAY, RIGHT. 5 HE SAID, "I WILL BE RIGHT BACK." SO I AM WAITING FOR HIM, I 6 AM IN THE PARKING LOT WAITING FOR HIM, RIGHT. THERE WAS A 7 TRUCK AND MY CAR WAS ALONG BESIDE THE TRUCK. SO I AM WAITING 8 9 FOR HIM TO RETURN. 10 BY THAT TIME THIS OFFICER COMES UP, YOU KNOW. SO I LOOK AT HIM, "WHAT IS THE PROBLEM?" SO HE SAID, 11 "I AM TRYING TO FIND OUL." SO I EXPLAINED -- PROCEEDED TO 12 13 EXPLAIN TO HIM WHAT WAS GOING DOWN. SO HE SEEMED TO BE CALM AND COLLECTED. THEN BY THE TIME THE OWNER OF THE GAS STATION 14 CAME UP THEN, YOU KNOW, HE PULLED HIM TO THE SIDE; BY THE 15 TIME HE CAME BACK TO NE, HIS WHOLE ATTITUDE CHANGED. 16 SO THEN HE PROCEEDED LIKE TO PUSH ME. 17 Ι SAID, "HEY, WAIT A MINUTE, BUDDY, WHAT IS THIS FOR?" SO HE 18 19 SAID, "SHUT UP." I SAID, "SHUT UP, SHUT UP FOR WHAT? I 20 HAVEN'T DONE ANYTHING." 21 SO BY THAT TIME HIS BUDDY WAS WITH HIM. HE 22 PROCEEDED AROUND IN BACK OF ME AND HE GRABBEL ME BY THE NECK. AND BOTH OF THEM, YOU KNOW, STARTED HASSLING ME THEN. 23 24 SO I TOLD THEM: "LISTEN, I AM NOT GOING TO FIGHT YOU. I AN GOING TO TELL YOU THAT RIGHT NOW. I KNOW 25

1	WHERE YOU ARE COMING FROM. IF I TRY TO FIGHT YOU, YOU AKE
2	GOING TO TRY TO SHOOT ME. YOU CAN FURGET THAT, I'M NOT
3	FIGHTING YOU. IF YOU WANT TO GO AHEAD AND BEAT ME UP, DO
4	WHATEVER YOU WANT TO DO, YOU CAN PROCEED, BECAUSE I WILL TAKE
5	ACTION LATER ON."
6	SO BY THAT TIME THEY WERE JUMPING ON ME; I
7	GUESS THEY HAD CALLED IN OR THE GUY, THE OWNER, CALLED IN
8	AND IT WAS ABOUT 15 CARS THERE; AND ALL OF THEM CAME OUT AND
9	JUST RUSHED AT ME AND STARTED KICKING ME AND BEATING ON ME
10	AND THREW ME DOWN ON THE GROUND.
11	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: WHAT DISTRICT WAS
12	THAT, DO YOU KNOW?
13	A. I THINK IT WAS THE 6TH DISTRICT IF I AM NOT
14	HISTAKEN.
15	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: GO AHEAD.
16	A. THEY STARTED BEATING ON ME. AND ONE OF THEM
17	PULLED OUT A BLACKJACK, RIGHT, AND HIT ME UP ASIDE MY HEAD,
18	THE RIGHT SIDE OF MY HEAD WITH THE BLACKJACK, AND MY EYE WAS
19	SWOLLEN. WHEN THEY HAD ME FACE DOWN, THE SARGEANT, HE
20	JUMPED IN MY BACK WITH HIS KNEE.
21	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: SERBEANIT
22	A. IN THE SMALL OF MY BACK WITH HIS KNEE.
23	REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: DO YOU HAVE HIS
24	NAME?
25	A. I DON'T HAVE HIS NAME. I CAN FIND OUT HIS

1 NAME, THAT'S NO PROBLEM, BECAUSE I HAVE --REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: SUBHIT IT FOR THE 2 3 RECORD FOR US. -- ALL OF THE PAPERWORK HERE 4 A. CHAIRMAN RHODES: DO YOU HAVE A CASE PENDING, 5 MR. BANKS? 6 YES, WITH THE CIVIL LAWYERS COMMITTEE. 7 Α. CHAIRMAN RHODES: WE CAN LOOK AT YOUR PAPERS 8 9 LATER. RIGHT. 10 A. CHAIRMAN RHODES: GO AHEAD. 11 A. SO BY THAT TIME, AFTER THEY GOT THROUGH 12 BEATING ON ME, SOMEONE WAS TRYING TO GO IN MY POCKET BECAUSE 13 I DO CONSTRUCTION WORK, I HAD ABOUT 200 AND SOME BOLLARS, 14 CLOSE TO \$300 IN MY POCKET. HE WAS TRYING TO GO IN MY 15 POCKET. I SAID, "HEY, BUDDY, WHAT ARE YOU TRYING TO GO IN MY 16 POCKET FOR?" AND YOU KNOW THEY HAD THE CUFFS ON ME. SO AS 17 18 I MOVED --REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: YOU WERE HANDCUFFED? 19 20 YES, I WAS HANDCUFFED. Α. SO I HAD MOVED TO THE SIDE. BY THE TIME I 21 DID THAT, HE JUST RIPPED MY PANIS JUST ABOUT OFF ME, YOU 22 23 KNOW, AND MY SHIRT AND EVERYTHING. 24 SO BY THAT TIME, THEY SAID, "PUT HIM IN THE 25 PADDY WAGON." SO THEY TOOK ME AND AND KICKED ME ALL IN THE

PADDY WAGON. 1 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: INSIDE THE PADDY 2 3 WAGON? RIGHT, THEY KICKED ME INSIDE THE PADDY 4 A. 5 WAGON. REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: HOW MANY WAS IN THE 6 7 PADDY WAGON? THERE WAS NO ONE IN THE BACK WITH ME. 1T 8 A. 9 WAS TWO IN THE FRONT. THE REST OF THEM GOT IN THEIR CARS, AND I GUESS THEY WENT ABOUT THEIR BUSINESS. IT WAS AT LEAST 10 11 15 OF THEM THERE, 15 OR 20. REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: IN OTHER WORDS, WHILE 12 13 YOU WERE GETTING IN --GETTING IN THE PADDY WAGON, THEY WAS KICKING 14 Α. 15 ME AND BEATING ME WHILE I WAS GETTING IN THE PADDY WAGON. REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: COULD YOU HOLD YOUR 16 17 PDINT? 18 YOU SAID YOUR MONEY WAS IN YOUR BACK POCKET AND YOU TURNED ---19 NO, MY MONEY WAS IN MY SIDE POCKET. I HAD A 20 Α. 21 PAIR OF PANTS WITH THE POCKETS, SPLITS AT THE TOP, AND THEY WERE TRYING TO GET TO MY MONEY. BUI THEY COULDN'T GET TO MY 22 23 MONEY BECAUSE, YOU KNOW, THE WAY I HAD TURNED MYSELF. SO ONE OF THEM JUST TRIED TO SNATCH MY WHOLE POCKET OFF ME. 24 25 IT WAS ABOUT TWO OR THREE BLACK OFFICERS

1	THERE, AND I GUESS THAT WAS THE ONLY THING ACTUALLY THAT
2	REALLY SAVED ME BECAUSE THEY GRABBED ME AND PUSHED ME ON THE
3	SIDE AND SAID, YOU KNOW, "JUST BE COOL," YOU KNOW, AND "SHUT
4	UP." I SAID, "SHUT UP FOR WHAT?" I SAID, "I HAVEN'T DONE
5	ANYTHING." THEY SAID, "COME ON, IT WILL MAKE IT EASIER ON
6	YOU." I SAID, "EASIER ON MYSELF? THEY JUMPED ON ME FOR
7	NOTHING."
8	I SAID, 'THEY JUMPED ON WE ON ACCOUNT OF
9	THIS GUY THAT OWNS THIS ARCO STATION." HE CALLED THEM.
10	EVIDENTLY HE HAD TO HAVE A HOOKUP WITH THEM. HE CALLED THEM
11	AND THEY CAME DOWN OUT OF NOWHERE AND JUST STARTED BEATING ON
12	ME FOR NOTHING."
13	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: DID THE BLACK
14	OFFICERS HIT YOU?
15	A. WELL, I COULDN'T REALLY SAY. JUST LIKE I
16	SAID, I WAS FACE DOWN AT THE TIME. THE ONLY THING I SEEN WAS
17	A MOB AROUND ME. EVERYBODY WAS KICKING AND BEATING. I GUESS
18	EVERYBODY GOT INTO THAT, YOU KNOW. SO I COULDN'T REALLY SAY
17	WHO DID WHAT, YOU KNOW, SO FAR AS THAT.
20	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: THEY INTERCEDED TO
21	MAKE SURE THAT YOU DIDN'T COMPLAIN?
22	A. RIGHT. THAT IS THE ONLY THING THEY DID.
23	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: GO AHEAD.
24	A. SO AFTER THEY GOT ME IN THE PADDY WAGON AND
25	EVERYTHING THEY TOOK ME TO, I BELIEVE IT WAS, THE 6TH

DISTRICT AND THEY TOOK ME TO THE DESK OFFICER. THEY TOOK ME 1 2 TO THE DESK OFFICER AND HE WAS ASKING ME QUESTIONS AND EVERYTHING. HE SAID, "DID THEY READ YOU YOUR RIGHTS?" I 3 SAID, "WHAT RIGHTS? THEY DIDN'T READ WE ANYTHING. THE ONLY 4 5 THING THEY DID WAS BEAT ON WE AND BROUGHT WE DOWN HERE. FURTHERMORE, I AM ENTITLED TO A CALL." 6 HE SAID, "YOU CAN'T MAKE YOUR CALL NOW. YOU 7 WILL MAKE IT LATER. I HAVE GOT TO GET THIS INFORMATION." 8 SO. HE PROCEEDED TAKING DOWN THE INFORMATION HE HAD TO TAKE DOWN. 9 AND AFTER THAT I MADE A CALL AND I CALLED A 10 11 GUY AT CETA, BECAUSE I WAS A MEMBER OF CETA AT THE TIME. I 12 CALLED HIM BECAUSE HE LIVED UP IN THE NORTHEAST; AND HE HAD CAME DOWN LATER ON BECAUSE HE COULDN'T BELIEVE IT. 13 HE SAID, "WHAT, YOU?" I SAID, "YES, I AM 14 15 DOWN HERE." HE SAID, "I DON'T BELIEVE IT." SO AFTER HE CAME BOWN AND SEEN THE CONDITION I WAS IN, HE SAID, "I CAN'T 16 BELIEVE IT. " HE ASKED ME WHY. AND I TOLD HIM. HE SAID, "I 17 STILL CAN'T BELIEVE IT." I SAID "RIGHT, IT HAPPENED HERE." 18 19 I SAID, "I COULDN'T BELIEVE IT EITHER." SO HE SAID, "WHAT CAN I DO?" I SAID, "SEE IF YOU CAN GET SOMEBODY, YOU KNOW, 20 21 TO GET ME OUT OF HERE." REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: DID THEY CHARGE YOU 22 WITH ANY CRIMES? 23 YES, THEY CHARGED ME WITH ASSAULT AND 24 A. . BATTERY, RESISTING ARREST. 25

1 CHAIRMAN RHODES: DISORDERLY CONDUCT? YES; THEY JUST RAN IT DOWN, RAN THE WORKS 2 Α. 3 DOWN ON ME, YOU KNOW. REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: DID THEY CHARGE YOU 4 WITH TERRORISTIC THREATS? 5 I DON'T KNOW, THEY MIGHT HAVE. JUST LIKE I 6 Δ. SAY, THEY JUST RAN THE WHOLE BOOK DOWN ON ME. IN OTHER 7 WORDS, I AM A NUMBER ONE CRIMINAL. 8 9 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 10 Q. WERE YOU EVER CONVICTED OF ANY OF THOSE 11 OFFENSES? 12 NOT REALLY. WELL I WENT TO COURT, RIGHT. A. IT WAS JUST LIKE A DROP IN THE BUCKET BECAUSE I WAS -- WHEN I 13 WENT INTO COURT I HAD GOT ONE LAWYER. 1 WENT TO COURT, I 14 15 DIDN'T REALLY NEED HIM BECAUSE HE WAS JUST SITTING THERE 16 LIKE A YO-YO ON A STRING. 17 THE JUDGE, YOU KNOW, HE WAS RUNNING DOWN THE CASE, HOW IT WAS. AND I GOT ANGRY, AND I JUST SPOKE UP. I 18 SAID, "DAMN IT, IF THIS IS ALL THE RESULTS I CAN GET OUT OF 19 IT, I DON'T NEED YOU," AND I WALKED OUT OF THE COURT AND HE 20 COME, "WAIT A MINUTE," HE CAME UP. 21 I SAID, 'NOW THAT WAS UNCALLED FOR. YOU ARE 22 23 JUST SITTING THERE LETTING HIM RUN IS DOWN LIKE THEY WANS TO. 24 YOU DIDN'T EVEN TELL MY SIDE OF THE STORY, HOW IT WENT DOWN. SO THEN HE SAID, YOU KNOW -- THEN HE IS LOOKING FOR 25

SOME MONEY. I AM PAYING HIM MONEY OUT OF MY POCKET, MY 1 HARD-EARNED MONEY I HAD BEEN SPENIOUI IN THE SUN WORKING 2 3 FOR. SO I JUST DROPPED HIM. I TOLD HIM: "I WILL GET SOME ACTION 4 SOMEWHERE AND SOMEHOW BECAUSE IT IS GUING TO BE SOMETHING 5 DONE SOONER OR LATER ABOUT THIS. THIS IS UNCALLED FOR." 6 7 SO AFTER THAT, THEY --REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: WHAT WAS THE OUTCOME OF 8 9 YOUR TRIAL? CHAIRMAN RHODES: 10 11 Q. WERE YOU EVER CONVICTED OF ANYTHING ARISING OUT OF THAT INCIDENT? 12 13 WELL, THE OUTCOME -- WELL, THEY DROPPED A. 14 EVERYTHING, SO FAR AS THAT. THEY LET ME DUI ON MY OWN 15 RECOGNIZANCE. DID YOU EVER GO TO TRIAL? 16 0. IT IS PENDING NOW, SO FAR AS THAT. 17 A. Q. THE CRIMINAL TRIAL IS PENDING? 18 19 A. WELL, THE CASE IS PENDING, NOT THE --REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: WHAT HAPPENED TO 20 21 THE CRIMINAL COMPLAINT? 22 A. THAT WAS DROPPED. 23 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 24 ALL THAT WAS DROPPED? Q. A. DROPPED. 25

REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: WERE YOU FOUND NOT 1 GUILTY? 2 CHAIRMAN RHODES: THEY WERE JUST DROPPED? 3 NOT FOUND NOT GUILTY OR ANY (HING, ALL THAT 4 A. WAS DROPPED. 5 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: WHERE WAS IT 6 DROPPED, THAT IS THE POINT; WAS IT THE A.R.D. PROGRAM? 7 A. RIGHT, RIGHT. 8 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: THE A.R.D.? 9 A. YES. THEY HAD ME IN THAT. 10 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 11 Q. YOU WERE IN THE A.R.D. PROGRAM AND YOU 12 SUCCESSFULLY WENT THROUGH IT? 13 A. RIGHT. 14 Q. NOW WHAT THERE IS PENDING IS YOUR CIVIL 15 16 DAMAGE SUIT AGAINST THE CITY? 17 Α. YES. Q. IS THERE ANYTHING MORE YOU WANT TO TELL US 18 ABOUT THE INCIDENT? 19 20 A. I ASKED THEM TO TAKE HE TO THE HOSPIJAL, RIGHT. THEY TOOK ME TO THE HOSPITAL, YOU KNOW; AND WHEN HE 21 TOOK ME THERE, THEY DIDN'T EVEN BOTHER ABOUT GIVING ME NO 22 KIND OF TREATMENT WHATSOEVER. IN OTHER WORDS, I AM BLACK, 23 "WE GET MILLIONS OF THEM ON THE WEEKEND. YOU ARE ALL RIGHT. 24 YOU CAN TAKE IT." THAT WAS THAT. 25

LINELL BANNS; JR. 1229

1 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: WHAT HOSPITAL WERE 2 Y0U IN7 3 A. I CAN'T RECALL THE NAME OF THE HOSPITAL. IT IS NOT TOO FAR FROM THE 6TH DISTRICT. 4 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 5 Q. WHAT WERE THE EXTENT OF YOUR INJURIES AS YOU 6 EXPERIENCED IT? 7 A. WELL, MY BACK. AND I HAVE BACK PROBLEMS 8 9 RIGHT NOW, BECAUSE I AM NOT ABLE TO DO ANY CONSTRUCTION WORK 10 NOW. ON SECOND THOUGHT, SINCE YOU HAVE A CIVIL 11 Q. CASE PENDING, I DON'T THINK I AN GOING TO ASK YOU ABOUT THE 12 13 EXTENT OF YOUR INJURIES. 14 IS THERE ANYTHING ELSE YOU WANT TO TELL THE 15 COMMITTEE? 16 (PAUSE.) 17 CHAIRMAN RHODES: ARE THERE ANY QUESTIONS, 18 REPRESENTATIVE COHEN? 19 REPRESENTATIVE COHEN: NO. CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS. 20 REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: 21 Q. WHAT IS YOUR AGE, MR. BANKS? 22 23 I AM 29. Α. 24 Q. TWENTY-NINE. WERE YOU EVER ARRESTED BEFORE 25 THIS PARTICULAR INCIDENT?

NEVER BEFORE. 1 A. YOU NEVER HAD ANY ENCOUNTER WITH THE LAW? Q. 2 3 A. NONE, WHATSOEVER. I DON'T WANT YOU TO JEOPARDIZE YOUR CIVIL 4 Q. CASE, I WILL RESTRAIN FROM ASKING FURTHER QUESTIONS. 5 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 6 7 Q. WHAT IS YOUR LAWYER'S NAME? A. MERCER TATE. 8 9 Q. SAY THAT AGAIN? MERCER TATE. 10 A. 11 Q. HOW DO YOU SPELL HIS LAST NAME? 12 A. T-A-T-E. 13 CHAIRMAN RHODES: OKAY, THANK YOU, SIR. REPRESENTATIVE WHITE, DO YOU HAVE ANY 14 QUESTIONS? 15 REPRESENTATIVE WHITE: I HAVE NO QUESTIONS. 16 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON. 17 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: NO. 18 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 19 20 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: I HAVE NO 21 QUESTIONS. CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS. 22 23 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: MR. BANKS, WHEN YOU WERE PUT ON A.R.D., DID 24 Q. 25 YOUR LAWYER OR ANYBODY TELL YOU THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY HAD TO

1	CONSULT THE POLICEMEN BEFORE THEY DROPPED THE CASE? BID YOU
2	HEAR THAT ANYWHERE ALONG THE LINE?
3	A. NO, I DIDN'T.
4	Q. DID ANYONE TRY TO INFLUENCE YOU NOT TO BRING
5	ANY ACTION AGAINST THE POLICE IN EXCHANGE FOR YOU GOING INTO
6	THE A.R.D. PROGRAM?
7	A. WELL, I WILL TELL YOU WHAT, AFTER THIS
8	INCIDENT OCCURRED IT SEEMED AS THOUGH LIKE I WAS BEING LIKE
9	HASSLED, LIKE UNDERCOVER OR WHATEVER, I DON'T KNOW. LIKE
10	EVERY TIME I GOT READY TO GO SOMEWHERE, LIKE IT SEEMS AS
11	THOUGH I WAS BEING STOPPED BY A POLICEMAN OR SOMETHING.
12	BECAUSE LIKE WHEN MY WIFE WAS PREGNANT AT
13	THE TIME I WAS TAKING HER DOWN TO THE HOSPITAL, AND I HAD
14	BORROWED A FRIEND OF MINE'S CAR BECAUSE MY CAR WAS BROKE, AND
15	THE OFFICER STOPPED ME THEN.
16	Q. THE SAME DISTRICT?
17	A. THE SAME DISTRICT.
18	NO, THAT WAS UP IN THE NURTHEAST THEN. HE
19	STOPPED ME AND WANTED TO TAKE HE DOWN, AND WAS TELLING MF
20	THAT I LOOKING LIKE THIS CRIMINAL AND ALL.
21	Q. IF IT WAS A DIFFERENT DISTRICT, I DON'T
22	THINK IT WAS CONNECTED.
23	A. I DON'T KNOW. SO FAR AS I AM CONCERNED,
24	THEY ARE ALL TOGETHER.
25	Q. WE HAVE HEARD A LOT OF PEOPLE GET STOPPED,

YOU KNOW, MORE THAN ONCE. 1 2 YOU JUST DON'T GET STOPPED, YOU KNOW, JUST A. . 3 BEING OUT ORDINARILY. 4 Q. OKAY. NOW, YOU DIDN'T COMMIT ANY CRIME AT ALL? 5 6 A. NO. 7 Q. THEY CHARGED YOU WITH DISORDERLY CONDUCT, RESISTING ARREST, ASSAULT AND BATTERY? 8 9 A. CORRECT. DID THEY CHARGE YOU WITH ASSAULT AND BATTERY 10 Q. 11 ON A POLICE OFFICERT A. YES. 12 13 Q. THEY CHARGED YOU WITH ASSAULT AND BATTERY ON A POLICE OFFICER? 14 15 A. RIGHT. 16 (PAUSE.) 17 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS, DO 18 YOU HAVE ANY OTHER QUESTIONS? REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: 19 20 DID THEY EVER TELL YOU YOU WERE UNDER ARREST Q. BEFORE THEY STARTED? 21 22 A. NO, THEY DIDN'T. JUST LIKE I SAID, WHEN HE CAME IN THERE, YOU KNOW, --23 Q. THE ANSWER IS NO? 24 A. RIGHT, IT IS NO. 25

YOU SAID AT SOME PLACE YOU WENT THERE WITH Q. 1 YOUR LAWYER AND SOMEBODY GAVE A VERSION OF WHAT HAPPENED. DO 2 YOU KNOW WHERE THAT WAS? WAS IT IN COURT? 3 RIGHT, IT WAS A LITTLE COURT WHEN I WENT FOR 4 A. THE HEARING. 5 Q. FOR THE A.R.D. PROGRAMT 6 NO, THIS WAS BEFORE I BOT INTO THE A.R.D. 7 A. 8 PROGRAM. I WENT FOR ---WAS IT AT THE POLICE STATION? 9 Q. NO, IT WAS IN A COURTHOUSE LINE I WENT FOR A 10 A. 11 HEARING, AND THEN --12 WHERE WAS IT, IN PHILADELPHIA? Q. 13 A. YES. WAS IT AT CITY HALL? DO YOU KNOW WHERE CITY 14 0. 15 HALL IS? 16 A. RIGHT. NO IT WASN'T IN CITY HALL. IT WAS IN ANOTHER PLACE. 17 18 Q. WAS IT AT 15TH AND MARKET, IN A BIG 19 BUILDING? 20 RIGH . I THINK THAT IS WHERE IT WAS. A. 21 Q. **DID THE POLICEMEN TESTIFY?** NO, THERE WAS NO POLICEMEN THERE AT ALL. 22 A. DKAY. SO YOU ARE TALKING ABOUT THE VERSION 23 Q. 24 THAT WAS GIVEN CAME UP ON A PIECE OF PAPER\* 25 YES. A.

FROM WHAT THE POLICEMEN WROTE DOWN? 1 Q. YES. 2 A. 3 AND DID THOSE PIECES OF PAPER, WERE THEY Q. LIES IN THERE? 4 A. YES, IT WAS, BECAUSE HE SAID I ASSAULTED 5 HIM. HOW COULD I ASSAULT HIM, AND I DIDN'T ---6 LET ME SUGGEST TO YOU THAT PIECE OF PAPER 7 Q. PROBABLY WAS THE COMPLAINT THAT SOME OFFICER SWORE TO ---8 9 A. RIGHT. -- AS TO WHAT YOU DID. 10 Q. RIGHT. 11 A. Q. AND YOU ARE SAYING THAT WHAT WAS SWORN TO 12 AND WHAT YOU HEARD WAS A LIE! IS THAT RIGHT? 13 14 A. RIGH(. 15 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: OKAY. CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU, REPRESENTATIVE 16 17 WILLIAMS. THANK YOU VERY MUCH, MR. BANKS. THANK YOU 18 19 FOR BEING WITH US, AND WE APPRECIATE YOU COMING FORWARD. 20 (WITNESS EXCUSED.) CHAIRMAN RHODES: OUR NEXT WITNESS IS DR. 21 22 MITCHELL SANDLER. 23 DR. SANDLER, DO YOU HAVE IN YOUR POSSESSION A SUBPOENA TO APPEAR BEFORE THE SUBCOMMITTEE TONIGH (? 24 25 DR. SANDLER: YES, I DO.

1 DR. MITCHELL SANDLER, SWORN. 2 CHAIRMAN RHODES: UR. SANDLER, WOULD YOU STATE 3 YOUR FULL NAME AND SPELL YOUR LAST NAME AND GIVE YOUR ADDRESS 4 FOR THE RECORD. 5 MITCHELL SANDLER, S-A-N-D-L-E-R, GARDEN 6 Α. 7 COURT APARTMENTS C-505, 47TH AND PINE STREETS IN 8 PHILADELPHIA. CHAIRMAN RHODES: DR. SANDLER, YOU CAN TELL IN 9 10 YOUR OWN WORDS WHAT THE DETAILS ARE OF THE INCIDENT YOU WOULD LIKE TO RELATE TO THE COMMITTEE. 11 12 WHAT IS YOUR OCCUPATION, DR. SANDLER? 13 I AM A FIRST-YEAR RADIOLOGY RESIDENT AT A. 14 JEFFERSON HOSPITAL. CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU. YOU MAY PROCEED, 15 16 DR. SANDLER. ALL RIGHT. THIS INCIDENT OCCURRED LAST 17 A. APRIL 4TH WHEN I WAS GOING HOME FROM HAHNEMANN MEDICAL 18 19 COLLEGE WHERE I WAS A STUDENT AND RECENTLY GRADUATED. I WAS 20 GOING TO THE 15TH AND MARKET STREET SUBWAY STATION TO TAKE A 21 SUBWAY BACK TO WEST PHILADELPHIA, AND I WAS PASSING THE PLAZA 22 ON THE WEST SIDE OF CITY HALL. CHAIRMAN RHODES: DR. SANDLER, EXCUSE ME. WHAT 23 24 WAS THE DATE THIS OCCURRED? 25 A. THIS WAS APRIL 4, 1978.

CHAIRMAN RHODES: APRIL 4, 1978. 1 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: THIS YEAR? 2 YES. 3 A. CHAIRMAN RHODES: COULD YOU SPEAN A LITTLE 4 LOUDER. WE ARE HAVING TROUBLE HEARING YOU. 5 A. AS I WAS PASSING THE CITY HALL WEST PLAZA, 1 6 NOTICED THERE WAS A DEMONSTRATION THERE AGAINST THE MOVE 7 BLOCKADE WHICH WAS GOING ON AT THIS TIME. AND I STOPPED TO 8 WATCH THIS DEMONSTRATION, AND I WAS THERE FOR ABOUT FIVE 9 10 MINUTES. 11 WHILE I WAS STANDING THERE LISTENING TO THE SPEAKERS, A MAN WALKED UP TO NE AND HANDED ME A THREE BY FIVE 12 CARD, WRITTEN IN PENCIL, WHICH CONTAINED SOME OBSCENITIES 13 AGAINST MOVE. I DON'T THINK I CAN QUOTE EXACTLY WHAT WAS 14 WRITTEN ON THE CARD, BUT THE CARD SAID, "'F' MOVE, 'F' JOHN 15 AFRICA, 'F' REVOLUTION; LONG LIVE FRANK RIZZO. RIZZO 16 17 FOREVER.\* I AN NOT PARTICULARLY A MOVE SUPPORTER OR 18 SYMPATHIZER, BUT I WAS QUITE OFFENDED IN BEING GIVEN A CARD 19 WITH THESE OBSCENITIES ON IT BY SOMEBODY I HAD NEVER SEEN 20 21 BEFORE. 22 I SAW THE MAN WHO HAD GIVEN ME THIS CARD, HE 23 WALKED ABOUT MAYBE 20 FEET AWAY FROM WHERE I WAS STANDING, AND HE STOOD WITH A GROUP OF OTHER MEN. AND I WALKED OVER 24 TOWARDS HIM, TEARING UP THE CARD AS I WENT, AND I PUSHED THE 25

1	CARD IN HIS GENERAL DIRECTION, IN EITHER HIS FACE OR UPPER
2	CHEST. AND AS I DID THAT I WAS ABOUT TO TURN AWAY.
3	THE NEXT THING I KNEW THIS MAN GRABBED ME BY
4	THE NECK, BEGAN TO CHOKE ME AND PUSHED NE OVER TOWARDS THE
5	GROUP OF UNIFORMED POLICE OFFICERS. HE PUSHED ME DOWN ON THE
6	GROUND. SOMEBODY INFORMED ME THAT I WAS UNDER ARREST, AND
7	THEY PUT HANDCUFFS ON ME.
8	NOTHING WAS DONE TO THIS INDIVIDUAL WHO
9	GRABBED ME BY THE NECK AND CHOKED ME; AND IT WAS AT THAT
10	TIME I SUSPECTED THAT HE WAS A PLAINCLOTHES POLICEMAN, BUT I
11	DID NOT FIND THIS OUT FOR CERTAIN UNTIL LATER.
12	THEN AFTER I WAS TOLD THAT I WAS UNDER
13	ARREST, I WAS LED AWAY TO A PADDY WAGON. AND WHILE I WAS
14	BEING LED AWAY, A REPORTER FROM THE PHILADELPHIA JOURNAL CAME
15	UP TO ME AND ASKED ME WHAT HAPPENED AND I TOLD HIN; AND I
16	ASKED HIM TO CALL MY MOTHER WITH WHOM I LIVED AND TELL HER
17	THAT I HAD BEEN ARRESTED.
18	THEN I ALSO ASKED THE POLICEMEN WHO ARRESTED
19	ME WHAT THE CHARGE WAS AGAINST ME, AND THEY TOLD ME THEY
20	WOULD INFORM ME OF THAT LATER.
21	I WAS PLACED IN THE POLICE WAGON, TAKEN TO
22	THE POLICE STATION AT 20TH AND THE PARKWAY. WHEN I GOT THERE
23	I FOUND OUT THAT THEY DIDN'T WANT ME THERE, SO I WAS TAKEN TO
24	THE ROUNDHOUSE AT 8TH AND RACE.
25	AT THE ROUNDHOUSE, I WAS TAKEN TO A ROOM AND

QUESTIONED BY A DETECTIVE AS TO WHAT HAPPENED; AND I TOLD HIM 1 2 THE SAME STORY I AM TELLING HERE. REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: DID HE WARN YOU OF 3 ANY RIGHTS BEFORE HE ASKED YOU WHAT HAPPENED? 4 NO, HE DID NOT. 5 Α. REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: GO AHEAD, DOCTOR. 6 HE QUESTIONED ME. I TOLD HIM WHAT HAPPENED, 7 A. AND I AGAIN ASKED HIM WHAT THE CHARGE AGAINST ME WAS. HE 8 DIDN'T TELL ME. 9 10 REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: SPEAK UP. 11 A. 1 AGAIN ASKED HIM WHAT THE CHARGE AGAINST ME WAS. HE DIDN'T TELL ME. HE DID NOT INFORM ME OF ANY OF MY 12 13 RIGHTS. AFTER HE WAS THROUGH QUESTIONING ME, HE WAS 14 ABOUT TO LEAVE THE ROOM; I ASKED IF I COULD MAKE A PHONE 15 CALL. HE SAID I WOULD HAVE TO WAIT UNTIL THEY HAD COMPLETED 16 FILING THE CHARGES AGAINST ME. 17 SO HE LEFT ME IN THIS ROOM FOR ABOUT AN 18 HOUR. LATER HE CAME BACK TO THE ROOM AND ASKED IF THERE WAS 19 20 ANYTHING I WANTED. I SAID AT THAT TIME I WOULD LIKE TO MAKE A PHONE CALL. SO AT THAT TIME I CALLED MY MOTHER, AND SHE 21 ALREADY KNEW THAT I HAD BEEN ARRESTED BECAUSE THIS REPORTER 22 23 HAD INFORMED HER. AND SHE TOLD ME THAT SHE TOLD MY UNCLE AND 24 HE WAS GOING DOWN TO THE POLICE STATION TO PAY MY BAIL, 25 SHOULD THAT BECOME NECESSARY.

1	AND AFTER I MADE THIS PHONE CALL I WAS THEN
2	INFORMED THAT I WAS GOING TO BE CHARGED WITH SIMPLE ASSAULT,
3	AND AT THAT TIME I WAS TOLD OF MY CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS. AND
4	SINCE I HAD ALREADY TOLD THE WHOLE STORY, I DECIDED TO WAIVE
5	MY RIGHT TO REMAIN SILENT.
6	AND AFTER BEING TOLD I WAS GOING TO BE
7	CHARGED I WAS TAKEN DOWNSTAIRS AND FINGERPRINTED AND BOOKED
8	AND TAKEN TO A CELL TO AWAIT ARRAIGNMENT. I WAITED IN THE
9	CELL FOR; I GUESS; ABOUT HALF AN HOUR TO FORTY-FIVE MINUTES.
10	I WAS TAKEN TO THE ARRAIGNMENT ROOM WITH A
11	GROUP OF OTHER PRISONERS AND THEN BROUGHT BEFORE THE JUDGE,
12	AND AT THAT TIME I WAS GIVEN THE CHARGE AGAINST ME. THE
13	CHARGE AGAINST HE READ THAT I TORE UP A PIECE OF PAPER AND
14	THREW IT IN A POLICE OFFICER'S FACE, THEN RAN AT HIN AND
15	ATTEMPTED TO GRAB HIM AND THAT I HAD TO BE RESTRAINED BY
16	OTHER OFFICERS AND HANDCUFFED.
17	OF COURSE, THE LATTER PART OF HIS CHARGE WAS
18	COMPLETELY UNTRUE. I WAS STANDING STILL AND MEANT TO WALK
19	AWAY AND HE RAN TOWARDS ME.
20	THE JUDGE FIXED BAIL AT \$500, OF WHICH I HAD
21	TO PAY \$53. BETWEEN MY UNCLE AND MYSELF WE HAD THE \$53, SO
22	WE PAID THE \$53.
23	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS:
24	Q. MAY I INFERRUPT YOU?
25	I ASSUME THAT YOU HAVE NEVER HAD ANY RECORD

OF CONVICTIONS BEFORE THAT; IS THAT RIGH (? 1 NO. 2 A. Q. AND YOU ARE A MEDICAL DOCTOR AND YOU HAVE 3 LIVED IN PHILADELPHIA FOR A LONG TIME? 4 5 A. I HAVE LIVED IN PHILADELPHIA SINCE 1970, WHEN I STARTED COLLEGE. 6 I JUST WANE TO ADVISE YOU, USUALLY IN A 7 ρ. 8 SITUATION LIKE THAT YOU GET RELEASED ON YOUR OWN RECOGNIZANCE. THERE MUST HAVE BEEN SOMETHING ABOUT THIS 9 SITUATION WHERE THEY MADE YOU PAY SOME MONEY FOR BAIL. 10 A. WELL, IF THERE WAS, I HAVE NO IDEA WHAT IT 11 12 WAS. 13 Q. I SUSPECT IT IS BECAUSE IT INVOLVED SOMETHING THE POLICE OFFICERS FOUND VERY UNPOPULAR -- 1 AM 14 NOT GOING TO SPECULATE. 15 16 USUALLY A PERSON WITH NO CONVICTIONS AND WITH A STABLE JOB GETS RELEASED JUST BY SIGNING. 17 BUT, GO AHEAD. 18 19 CHAIRMAN RHODES: GO AHEAD WITH YOUR STORY, 20 DOCTOR. 21 SO AFTER I WAS TAKEN HOME I THEN RECEIVED A A. CALL FROM THE POLICE THAT THEY HAD FORGOTTEN TO TAKE MY 22 PICTURE AND THEY WANTED TO TAKE NY PICTURE THAT NIGHT. I 23 ASKED IF IT COULD WAIT UNTIL THE NEXT DAY. THEY SAID NO, IT 24 25 HAD TO BE DONE THAT NIGHT, AND THEY WOULD COME TO GET ME.

1	SO THEY CAME TO MY HOUSE, TOOK ME BACK TO
2	THE ROUNDHOUSE, TOOK MY PICTURE, AND THEN TOOK ME HOME.
3	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: DID YOU AGREE TO GO
4	WITH THEM, OR DID THEY TELL YOU YOU HAD TO GO?
5	A. WELL, THEY TOLD ME THAT I REALLY HAD TO GO.
6	I DON'T KNOW IF I COULD HAVE REFUSED OK NOT. AT THE TIME I
7	WAS KIND OF FRIGHTENED, I DIDN'T THINK I HAD HUCH CHOICE.
8	CHAIRMAN RHODES: COULD YOU SPEAN UP, DR.
9	SANDLER, WE CAN'T HEAR YOU.
10	A. AT THE TIME I WAS KIND OF FRIGHTENED, I
11	DIDN'T THINK I HAD MUCH CHOICE, SO I DID AGREE TO GO. THEY
12	SAID THAT IT HAD TO BE DONE THAT NIGHT.
13	REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: YOU AGREED BECAUSE
14	YOU THOUGHT YOU HAD TO BO?
15	A. THEY SAID IT HAD TO BE DONE THAT NIGHT.
16	THE NEXT DAY I WENT TO THE PUBLIC INTEREST
17	LAW CENTER IN PHILADELPHIA; WHICH IS A GROUP I HAD HEARD
18	ABOUT FROM THE NEWSPAPERS. I TOLD THEM WHAT HAPPENED. AND
19	THEY INFORMED ME ABOUT THE A.R.D. PROGRAM. THEY TOLD ME THIS
20	WAS PROBABLY WHAT WOULD BE OFFERED TO ME.
21	AND, IN FACT, I DID RECEIVE A LETTER FROM
22	THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY'S OFFICE TELLING ME TO COME TO A
23	HEARING, WHICH WAS ABOUT TWO WEEKS AFTER THE ARREST TOOK
24	PLACE. I WENT TO THAT HEARING AND I WENT IN TO THE ASSISTANT
25	DISTRICT ATTORNEY'S OFFICE. HE LOOKED AT THE CHARGE

Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: DID YOU HAVE 1 2 COUNSEL? 3 Α. YES, I HAD A LAWYER FROM THE PUBLIC INTEREST LAW CENTER. HE ASKED IF I KNEW THAT THIS WAS A POLICEMAN. 4 I SAID, "NO, I BIDN'T." HE LOOKED AT THE CHARGE AGAIN. 5 HE SAID THIS WAS JUST UNBELIEVABLE, AND THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY'S 6 OFFICE WAS GOING TO DROP THE CHARGE AS OF THAT DAY, AND THEY 7 WERE GOING TO EXPUNGE MY POLICE RECORD AS OF THAT DAY. 8 9 SO WHEN I LEFT THE HEARING I DECIDED I 10 SHOULD WAIT FOR AWHILE TO SEE IF I WOULD HEAR FROM THE POLICE 11 AS TO WHETHER MY RECORD WOULD BE EXPUNGED, AND I DID NOT HEAR 12 FROM THE POLICE. 13 SO I WENT BACK TO THE LAW CENTER AND ASKED 14 THEN TO WKITE A LETTER OF COMPLAINT TO THE POLICE. THEY DID 15 THAT; AND I WAS CALLED IN TO A MEETING WITH A POLICE INSPECTOR AND I TOLD HIM WHAT HAD HAPPENED. 16 17 AND I HAD EXPECTED AN APOLOGY FROM THE 18 POLICE, I WOULD HAVE BEEN SATISFIED GETTING A WRITTEN APOLOGY 19 FROM THE POLICE FOR THIS INCIDENT. 20 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: YOU WOULD HAVE BEEN 21 SATISFIED WITH AN APOLOGY AT YOUR DISCUSSION WITH THE 22 INSPECTOR? 23 YES. AND HE WAS VERY UNAPOLOGETIC; AND HE Α. TRIED TO ASN ME QUESTIONS WHICH WOULD MAKE IT APPEAR THAT I 24 25 HAD ATTACKED THIS POLICE OFFICER.

# Rapid Reporting Service, Inc."

CHAIRMAN RHODES: WHAT WAS THE INSPECTOR'S 1 2 NAME? 3 Α. HIS NAME WAS LUCAS. REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: DID YOU GIVE YOUR 4 5 VERSION? Α. YES. 6 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: DID HE SEEM LIKE HE 7 WAS INTERESTED IN HEARING IT OR BELIEVING IT? 8 HE DID NOT SEEM TO BELIEVE, FIRST OF ALL, 9 A. 10 THAT THE MAN WHO GAVE ME THIS PAPER WAS A POLICE OFFICER. HË 11 SAID HE HAD INTERVIEWED THE POLICE OFFICER AND HE DENIED 12 HAVING GIVEN ME THE PAPER. HE INPLIED THAT I HAD PROVOKED THIS POLICE 13 OFFICER; AND HE TRIED TO GET ME TO ADMIT THAT I HAD DONE 14 SOMETHING WORSE THAN JUST TEAR UP A PIECE OF PAPER AND THROW 15 16 IT AT HIM. I DID NOT ADMIT DDING THAT, BECAUSE I DID NOT DO 17 ANYTHING WORSE THAN THAT. 18 AND THE COUNSELOR, THE INVESTIGATOR I WAS 19 WITH FROM THE PUBLIC INTEREST LAW CENTER ASNED IF 20 P.I.L.C.O.P. WOULD BE TOLD OF ANY ACTION TO BE TAKEN AGAINST 21 THE POLICE. THE INSPECTOR SAID PROBABLY NO ACTION WOULD BE 22 TANEN BECAUSE HE DIDN'T THINK ANY WRONG WAS DONE BY THE 23 POLICE. 24 SO I LEFT THERE ASSUMING I WOULD NOT GET A 25 WRITTEN APOLOGY.

# Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: YOU ASSUMED 1 2 CORRECTLY. A FEW WEEKS LATER, I AGAIN CONTACTED 3 A. 4 P.I.L.C.O.P. NOW I AM IN THE PROCESS OF HAVING THEM OBTAIN A LAWYER, AND I AM PLANNING TO BRING A CIVIL SUIT AGAINST THE 5 CITY AND THIS POLICEMAN FOR FALSE ARREST. 6 THAT IS REALLY THE EXTENT OF WHAT HAPPENED. 7 8 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 9 Q. THE POLICE OFFICER WHO MADE THE ARREST, WAS 10 HE THE SAME POLICE OFFICER WHO GAVE YOU THE CARD? A. YES, HE WAS. HE IS THE OFFICER WHO SIGNED 11 THE WARRANT AGAINST ME. I HAVE THE WARRANT WITH ME. 12 13 Q. DO YOU HAVE A COPY OF 1T? 14 A. YES. REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: CAN WE SEE IT, 15 16 PLEASE? 17 REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS: WHILE YOU ARE GETTING THAT OUT, HAS ANY (HING 18 Q. 19 LINE THAT EVER HAPPENED TO YOU, HAVE YOU EVER HAD ANY TROUBLE WITH THE POLICE? 20 21 A. NO. NO TROUBLE WITH THE POLICE, NEVER ARRESTED. 22 23 REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: FOR THE RECORD, DO YOU REMEMBER THE ARRAIGNMENT JUDGE? 24 25 A. HIS NAME WAS BLOUNT.

# Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1245

CHAIRMAN RHODES: 1 FOR THE RECORD, COULD YOU GIVE US THE NAME 2 Q. OF THE OFFICER WHO MADE THE ARREST? 3 HIS NAME WAS CARMEN CARUSO. 4 A. COULD YOU SPELL HIS LAST NAME? 5 Q. A. C-A-R-U-S-O. 6 7 (A DOCUMENT WAS HANDED TO THE CHAIRMAN BY THE WITNESS.) 8 9 CHAIRMAN RHODES: 10 YOU ARE TESTIFYING UNDER OATH THAT THIS IS Q. THE MAN, OFFICER CARUSO WAS THE INDIVIDUAL WHO GAVE YOU THE 11 12 CARD TO READ? 13 A. THAT IS RIGHT, HE DID GIVE ME THAT CARD. 14 e. WAS IT EVER DETERMINED, FOR THE RECORD, 15 WHETHER OFFICER CARUSO WAS ON OR OFF DUTY AT THE TIME OF THE 16 INCIDENT? 17 A. I ASSUME HE WAS ON DUTY BECAUSE --18 Q. WAS IT EVER DETERMINED? 19 IT WAS NEVER DETERMINED DEFINITELY, AS FAR Α. 20 AS I KNOW. 21 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: MAY I ASK A QUESTION? 22 23 CHAIRMAN RHODES: **REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON.** 24 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 25 I WAS AT THAT APRIL 4TH DEMONSTRATION. ARE Q.

YOU REFERRING TO THE APRIL 41H DEMONSTRATION THAT WAS HELD AF 1 CITY HALL, ON THE NORTH SIDE OF CITY HALL? 2 3 A. I THINN IT WAS ON THE WEST SIDE. THAT'S THE TIME WHEN -- LET ME JUST ASK THE 4 Q. IS THAT THE TIME WHEN THE FOLKS RAN A RING AROUND 5 QUESTION. 6 CITY HALL? 7 I AM TRYING TO REMEMBER. I THINK THE POLICE A. . HAD BLOCKED OFF THE ENTRANCES TO CITY HALL TO PREVENT PEOPLE 8 9 FROM GOING IN. I DON'T REMEMBER IF THERE WAS A "MOVE" RING 10 AROUND CITY HALL. I THINK MOST OF THE SPEECHES WERE ON THE 11 WEST SIDE, IF I REMEMBER CORRECTLY. 12 WHATEVER SIDE, THE POINT I AN TRYING TO Q. MAKE, I AM TRYING TO REMEMBER -- WHAT TIME DID YOU GET THERE? 13 I ARRIVED THERE ABOUT 5:00 O'CLOCK OR TEN 14 A. 15 AFTER 5:00. AND AT THAT TIME PEOPLE WERE SPEAKING? 16 Q. 17 YES, THERE WERE SPEAKERS. A. 18 DO YOU REMEMBER SEEING ME THERE? Q. 19 NO, I DID NOT SEE YOU. Α. 20 Q. OKAY. THE REASON I RAISED THAT QUESTION IS 21 BECAUSE I WAS THERE. I AM TRYING TO ESTABLISH WHEN THIS 22 INCIDENT TOOK PLACE BECAUSE WE STAYED THERE THAT WHOLE NIGHT. 23 AND I AM JUST TRYING TO REMEMBER WHEN THIS INCIDENT TOOK 24 PLACE. 25 WAS THERE ANYBODY ELSE AROUND AT THE TIME,

DR. MITCHELL SANDLER

DOCTOR? 1 2 Α. WELL, THERE WERE OTHER PEOPLE AROUND, BUT 3 NOBODY --DID IT HAPPEN REAL FAST, THAT IS WHAT I AM Q. 4 5 SAYING, WAS IT DONE IN A QUICK MANNER? YES. 6 A. 7 IF YOU WERE PART OF THAT CROWD, COULD IT Q. 8 HAVE BEEN DONE SU QUICKLY THAT NOBODY REALLY COULD HAVE 9 DETERMINED WHAT HAPPENED? YES, IT COULD HAVE. IT PROBABLY TOOK A 10 A. MATTER OF MINUTES FROM THE TIME I WALKED UP TOWARDS HIM UNIIL 11 12 THE TIME HE GRABBED ME BY THE NECK, PUSHED WE DOWN, HAD THE 13 HANDCUFFS ON ME AND TOOK ME AWAY TO THE POLICE WAGON. THAT 14 WAS JUST A MATTER OF MINUTES. 15 SO YOU DON'T KNOW WHETHER OR NOT ANYBODY Q. 16 ELSE WITNESSED THAT OR NOT? 17 NO. I DON'T KNOW IF I HAVE ANY WITNESSES. I Α. 18 KNOW NOBODY THAT I KNOW WAS THERE. 19 Q. YOU HAVE HEARD ALLEGATIONS OF POLICE BRUTALITY IN THIS CITY, I GUESS, SINCE YOU HAVE BEEN HERE, 20 21 SINCE 1970? 22 A. YES, I HAVE. 23 PRIOR TO YOUR OWN SPECIFIC INVOLVEMENT WITH Q. 24 THE POLICE, WHAT WAS YOUR REACTION TO THEM BEFORE? 25 WELL, I HAD HEARD THE CHARGES OF POLICE Α.

Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

BRUTALITY, AND I THOUGHT MANY OF THEM WERE TRUE. I NNEW THAT 1 2 MANY OF THEM HAD BEEN WITNESSED, AND I READ THE STORIES IN 3 THE INDUIRER AND I NNEW THAT PEOPLE WERE BROUGHE 10 HOSPITALS FROM POLICE STATIONS WITH INJURIES. 4 I BELIEVED MANY OF THE STORIES ABOUT POLICE 5 BRUTALITY. I FELT THAT THE PAPERS WERE TELLING THE TRUTH, AT 6 7 LEAST IN MOST CASES. 8 CHAIRMAN RHODES! DO YOU EXPERIENCE -- AS A PRACTICING 9 Q. PHYSICIAN IN THE HOSPITAL, HAVE YOU HAD ANY INSTANCES TO 10 ENCOUNTER CITIZENS WHO HAVE COME IN(O THE HOSPITAL WITH 11 12 BRUISES OR INJURIES ARISING OUT OF ALLEGED POLICE 13 BRUTALITIES? NO, I HAVEN'T PERSONALLY. I HAVE BEEN A 14 Δ. MEDICAL STUDENT FOR THE PAST FOUR YEARS AND I HAVEN'T SPENT 15 16 ALL THAT MUCH TIME IN EMERGENCY ROOMS, AND I HAVEN'T HAD TOO 17 MUCH PERSONAL CONTACT WITH PEOPLE WHO HAVE BEEN VICTIMS OF POLICE ARUSE. 18 19 CHAIRMAN RHODES: EXCUSE ME, REPRESENTATIVE 20 RICHARDSON. REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: 1 YIELD. I WOULD 21 22 LIKE TO SEE THE COMPLAINT BEFORE YOU FINISH. 23 CHAIRMAN RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS. 24 REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: 25 Q. DID YOU SUSTAIN ANY INJURIES FROM THE

1 INCIDENT? WELL, MY THROAT WAS SURE FOR SEVERAL DAYS 2 A. 3 THEREAFTER. ASIDE FROM THAT, THERE WAS NO OTHER INJURY. DID YOU REQUIRE ANY MEDICAL ATTENTION? 4 Q. NG, I DID NOT. 5 A. REPRESENTATIVE DUMAS: THANK YOU, THAT'S ALL. 6 7 **REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS:** 8 Q. YOU DON'T SEEM, IN YOUR TONED-DOWN FASHION, YOU DON'T SEEM WHAT THEY CALL A POLITICAL AGITATOR, YOU DON'T 9 HAVE A PARTICULAR --10 A. NO, I AM NOT A POLITICAL AGITATOR. 11 I TANE IT YOU ARE NOT IN A GROUP THAT HAS 12 Q. ANYTHING AGAINST THE MOVE GROUP? 13 A. NO, I AM NOT A MEMBER OF ANY POLITICAL 14 15 ORGANIZATION. 16 Q. YOU AKE JUST AN AVERAGE CITIZEN, LEFT OUT OF 17 THE HOSPITAL TO SEE WHAT WAS HAPPENING? 18 THAT IS RIGHT, I JUST WANGED TO WATCH THIS A. 19 DEMONSTRATION. 20 Q. AND YOU FELT AS AN AMERICAN CITIZEN, YOU HAVE A LEGAL RIGHT TO DO THAT? 21 22 A. THAT'S TRUE. 23 Q. FOR THE RECORD, YOU ARE CAUCASIAN; IS THAT 24 RIGHT? 25 A. YES.

### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

AND YOU ARE A MEDICAL DOCTOR, WE HAVE 1 Q. ESTABLISHED THAT? 2 YES. SIR. 3 Α. DO YOU HAVE ANY FEELINGS ABOUT IF WHAT Ω. 4 5 HAPPENED TO YOU OR IF SOMETHING MORE SERIOUS COULD HAPPEN TO JUST ANY AMERICAN CITIZEN, BLACK, WHITE, RICH, POOR, OLD, 6 YOUNG OR DO YOU HAVE ANY FEELING ABOUT THAT AS AN AMERICAN 7 CITIZEN IN THE FRAMEWORK OF GOVERNMENT THAT WE LIVE IN? 8 9 WELL, I THINK IT IS PRETTY SHOCKING THAT A. WHAT HAPPENED TO ME COULD HAPPEN TO ANYBUDY. I THINN IF I DO 10 GO TO CIVIL COURT -- I DON'T HAVE ANY WITNESSES, BUT I THINK 11 A JURY MAY BELIEVE ME BECAUSE OF MY PROFESSION, BECAUSE I 12 THINK I HAVE A RECORD OF BEING HONES! AND A RECORD OF HAVING 13 A GOOD JOB. I HAVE A RECORD OF HAVING A SOLID JOB, BEING A 14 15 GOOD CITIZEN. I THINK IF SOMETHING LIKE THAT HAPPENED TO 16 SOMEBODY WHO WAS, SAY, UNEMPLOYED, THEY NIGHT NOT BE AS 17 18 FORTUNATE, AND A JURY MIGHT NOT BELIEVE THEM. 19 DOCTOR, YOU MAKE A POINT I THINK, REALLY, Q. THE COMMITTEE OUGHT TO HEAR WELL. 20 21 IN YEARS PAST POLICE VIOLENCE HAS BEEN 22 ALLEGED IT USED TO HAPPEN TO PEOPLE WHO CAN'T TAKE CARE OF THEMSELVES, POOR PEOPLE AND MINORINY PLOPLE A LOT, AND THAT 23 WHEN THEY GET TO COURT, AS YOU SAID, THEY ARE NOT PERCEIVED 24 25 WITH THE SAME BELIEVABILITY AS YOU ARE, A DOCTOR, PERCEIVED.

### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1	тн	AT WOULD BE YOUR OPINION, RIGHT?
2	A. YE	S.
3	Q. YO	U ARE THINKING, IN YOUR CASE, EVEN THOUGH
4	YOU DON'T HAVE ANY	WITNESSES THAT YOU DO HAVE SOME
5	CREDIBILITY BECAUSE	OF YOUR EXPERIENCE, YOUR STATION IN LIFE
6	AND YOUR BACKGROUND	7
7	A. YE	S, I DO.
8	Q. BU	T AS AN AMERICAN CITIZEN I AM ASSUMING
9	THAT YOU DO BELIEVE	WHETHER A PERSON IS RICH OR POOR, BLACK
10	OR WHITE, WHATEVER	GROUP, THAT EVERYBODY SHOULD HAVE THE SAME
11	EQUAL OPPORTUNITY I	N A COURT OF LAW TO HAVE THEIR STATEMENTS
12	EVALUATED FAIRLY AND	) HONESTLY?
13	A. YE	3, I DO BELIEVE THAT.
14	Q. YO	J BELIEVE THAT?
15	A. YES	5, I DD.
16	CHAIRMAN	RHODES: THANK YOU.
17	IF	THERE ARE NO OTHER QUESTIONS.
18	REPRESEN	TATIVE HUTCHINSON: I HAVE ONE.
19	CHAIRMAN	RHODES: REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON.
20	REPRESENT	TATIVE HUTCHINSON:
21	Q. YOU	I SAY THIS HAPPENED AT APPROXIMATELY 5:00
22	O'CLOCK IN THE AFTER	NDON?
23	A. TH/	T IS RIGHT.
24	Q. IT	WAS AT CITY HALL?
25	A. THA	T IS RIGHT.

# Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

YOU TESTIFIED THERE WAS A DEMONSTRATION Q. 1 GDING ON AF THAT TIME? 2 THAT IS RIGHT. 3 ٨. Q. DID YOU NOTICE AT OR NEAR THE PLACE WHERE 4 YOU WERE, WAS THERE ANY SCUFFLING OR VIOLENCE OF ANY NIND 5 GOING ON INVOLVING THE PEOPLE THERE AND THE POLICE? 6 7 A. NO, I DIDN'T SEE ANY VIOLENCE OR ANY FIGHTING. 8 Q. WAS IT A PEACEFUL DEMONSTRATION? 9 10 A. YES, IT WAS A COMPLETELY PEACEFUL DEMONSTRATION. THERE WERE JUST PEOPLE SPEAKING, CHEERING, 11 NOTHING MORE THAN THAT. 12 13 DID THE POLICE HAVE A CORDON OR A RING IN A 0. 14 CERTAIN AREA AROUND THE PEOPLE? DID THEY HAVE AN AREA 15 CORDONED OFF? THERE WERE POLICE VANS BLOCKING THE 16 A. 17 ENTRANCES TO CITY HALL. I BELIEVE. WHERE WERE THOSE POLICE VANS LOCATED, IF YOU 18 Q. CAN REMEMBER, WITH RESPECT TO THE PLACE WHERE YOU WERE WHEN 19 YOU WENT UP TO THE POLICE OFFICER AND THREW THE CARD AT HIM? 20 WELL, I REMEMBER AS I WAS WALNING TOWARDS 21 A. 22 THE DEMONSTRATION, TOWARDS THE WEST SIDE OF CITY HALL THERE 23 WAS A POLICE VAN IN THE NORTH GATE TO THE CITY HALL COURT 24 YARD, AND THERE WERE DIHER POLICE VANS IN THE SIREET I BELIEVE ON 15TH STREET, ON THE WEST SIDE OF CITY HALL. 25

#### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

Q. WERE THEY ANYWHERE NEAR -- HOW FAR WERE THEY 1 2 FROM WHERE THE POLICE OFFICER OR THE PERSON WAS IN WHOSE FACE YOU THREW THE CARD? 3 WELL, THE POLICE VANS WERE GUITE FAR, I 4 Α. 5 BELIEVE. THIS HAPPENED, I WOULD GUESS, IN THE MIDDLE OF CITY HALL PLAZA. THE POLICE VANS WERE IN THE STREET EXCEPT FOR 6 THE ONES WHICH WERE BLOCKING THE GATES TO CITY HALL. 7 8 HOWEVER, THERE WERE OTHER UNIFORMED POLICEMEN AROUND. 9 THERE WERE NO SCUFFLES OR STRUGGLES GOING ON Q. AT OR NEAR THE PLACE WHERE THIS WAS GOING ON? 10 11 NO, I SAW NONE. A. 12 THANK YOU, THAT IS ALL. Q. 13 **REPRESENTATIVE WILLIAMS:** FOR THE RECORD, DR. SANDLER, ON THE PAPERS 14 Q. 15 YOU GOT ON THE NIGHT OF YOUR ARREST IT DOES SAY DOWN ON THE 16 BOTTOM, "THE COMMONWEALTH WITNESS WAS IN PLAIN CLOTHES AT THE 17 TIME OF THE ALLEGED INCIDENT"? 18 THAT IS RIGHT. A. 19 CHAIRMAN RHODES: THANK YOU VERY MUCH, DR. 20 SANILER. WE APPRECIATE YOU COMING FORTH AND GIVING TESTIMONY 21 BEFORE THE SUBCOMMITTEE. 22 (WITNESS EXCUSED.) 23 CHAIRMAN RHODES: AT THIS POINT, I AM TURNING 24 THE CHAIRMANSHIP OF THE HEARING OVER TO REPRESENTATIVE JOHN 25 WHITE OF PHILADELPHIA COUNTY.

SYLVESTER GROSE

(PAUSE.) 1 CHAIRMAN WHITE: IS MR. SYLVESTER GROSE 2 3 PRESENT? WHILE MR. GROSE IS COMING, I WISH TO 4 ACKNOWLEDGE RECEIPT OF AND SUBMIT FOR THE RECORD OF THIS 5 COMMITTEE A STATEMENS FROM MR. THOMAS EVANS. 6 7 MK. GROSE, DO YOU ACKNOWLEDGE RECEIPT OF A SUBPOENA TO TESTIFY BEFORE THIS COMMITTEE THIS EVENING? 8 9 MR. GROSE: YES, I HAVE. 10 \_\_\_\_ SYLVESTER GROSE, SWORN. 11 WOULD YOU STATE YOUR NAME AND SPELL IT, YOUR 12 Q. 13 ADDRESS FOR THE RECORD, PLEASE? MY NAME IS SYLVESTER GROSE, G-R-D-S-E, 2959 14 Α. 15 EDGELY STREET, PHILADELPHIA, 19121. 16 Q. THANK YOU MR. GROSE. WOULD YOU CARE TO 17 RELATE --A, 1976, I AM WORNING ON THE JOB AS A SEXTON AF 18 19 A CHURCH, WESTMINISTER CHURCH IN WEST PHILADELPHIA, SOTH AND CHESTER AVENUE. THE POLICE CAME ON THE JOB IN AUGUST. THE 20 21 SECRETARY TOLD ME THEY WERE THERE ABOUT ME. 22 OCTOBER, I BON'T HAVE A JOB. 23 I HAVE BEEN FOLLOWED, ELECTRONICALLY 24 MONITORED SINCE THAT DATE; AND I AN NOT PERMITTED TO HAVE A 25 JOB. THEY RUN A PHONY FINANCIAL SURVEY ON HE, AND THE

Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

SYLVESTER GROSE

INTERNAL REVENUE WAS PUT ON ME. I HAVE PARTICIPATING 1 WITNESSES, I HAVE WITNESSES WHO WANT TO TESTIFY, BUT THEY 2 3 WANT PROTECTION. I DON'T KNOW WHAT IT IS, BUT MY MAIL IS 4 INTERRUPTED, TAMPERED WITH, ALTERED, AND I THINK --5 MR. REILLY: I WOULD LINE TO MANE A SUBGESTION. 6 7 WITH THIS TYPE OF MATERIAL IT IS GOING TO BE HAKD TO GIVE THOSE OFF THE TOP OF YOUR HEAD. 8 9 I THINK THE BEST THING FOR YOU TO DO -- WE 10 HAVE AN OFFICE HERE IN PHILADELPHIA THAT WE MAINTAIN TO CONDUCT INVESTIGATIONS. IF YOU COULD COME DOWN AND GET 11 12 TOGETHER WITH MR. BRASWELL WHO IS SPECIAL COUNSEL WORKING ON 13 THIS INVESTIGATION, TALK TO HIM TO GET YOUR WITNESSES 14 TOGETHER. I DON'T WANT TO OPEN THIS UP AS A PARTIAL 15 THING TONIGHT. IT SOUNDS LINE THE NIND OF THING THAT NEEDS 16 17 SOME DETAILED WORK. I AM IN CHARGE OF ALL INVESTIGATIONS FOR 18 19 THE SUBCOMMITTEE. MR. BRASWELL WORKS WITH ME. 20 WELL, SOMETHING NEEDS TO BE DONE. A. 21 CHAIRMAN WHITE: IT CERTAINLY SOUNDS LINE IT 22 DOES 23 AND QUICK. A. CHAIRMAN WHITE: MK. BRASWELL, WITH THE 24 INDULGENCE OF THE SUBCOMMITTEE --25

1 A. THE LONG-RANGE RESULTS OF THIS THING, I HAD 2 TO RETIRE EARLY AND IT HURTS ME FINANCIALLY WHEN I APPLY FOR 3 SOCIAL SECURITY. CHAIRMAN WHITE: MK, BKASWELL, SO IT DOESN'T 4 APPEAR ON THE RECORD WOULD YOU GO TO MR. GROSE AND TELL HIM 5 HOW TO GET IN TOUCH WITH US. 6 7 MR. GROSE, WE WANT TO THANK YOU FOR COMING REFORE US TONIGHT. THE SPECIAL COUNSEL FOR THE COMMITTEE, 8 MR. BRASWELL, WILL TALK WITH YOU IN THE BACK ROOM. 9 MR. REILLY: AWAY FROM EVERYBODY. 10 CHAIRMAN WHITE: MR. GROSE, MR. BRASWELL WILL 11 MEET WITH YOU IN THE BACK OF THE ROOM SO YOU CAN RELATE THE 12 NAMES OF THE WITNESSES WITH WHOM YOU COULD PROBABLY TALK TO 13 14 GET THE FULL IMPACT OF YOUR TESTIMONY YOU WOULD HAVE BEFORE US. 15 16 (WITNESS EXCUSED.) 15 MR. ROY LEEDS PRESENT? 17 18 (PAUSE.) 19 CHAIRMAN WHITE: MR. LEEDS, DO YOU KNOWLEDGE 20 RECEIPT OF A SUBPOENA TO TESTIFY BEFORE THIS SUBCOMMITTEE 21 THIS EVENING? 22 MR. LEEDS: YES. 23 \_\_\_\_ 24 ROY LEEDS, SWORN. CHAIRMAN WHITE: YOU MAY PROCEED, COULD YOU 25

1 GIVE US YOUR NAME AND ADDRESS FOR THE RECORD AND THE CORRECT 2 SPELLING OF YOUR NAME. ROY LEEDS, L-E-E-D-S, 3308 RACE STREET, 3 Δ. WITHIN THE POWELTON VILLAGE SECTION OF PHILADELPHIA, 4 PENNSYLVANIA, 19134. 5 CHAIRMAN WHITE: WOULD YOU CARE TO RELATE YOUR 6 TESTIMONY TO THE COMMITTEE HERE? 7 YES. I HAVE THE UNDERSTANDING THAT THIS IS 8 A. 9 AN INVESTIGATION BY THIS PANEL IN(O CORRUPTION AND POLICE ABUSE, POLICE BRUTALITY WITH THE ATTEMPT TO GATHER TUGETHER A 10 LOT OF INFORMATION CONCERNING A LOT OF ABUSE AND BRUTALITY 11 12 WITHIN PHILADELPHIA AND --13 CHAIRMAN WHITE: AND ALSO THE DIHER SIDE, AND ALSO THE OTHER SIDE, THE CITIZENS ABUSE CASE AGAINST POLICE. 14 15 Α. I HAVE NO TESTIMONY AT ALL CONCERNING THAT. 16 CHAIRMAN WHITE: ONAY, GO KIGHT AHEAD THEN. WHAT I WAS ABOUT TO SAY IS THAT BESIDES 17 A. MENTIONING A CASE ---18 (BRIEF INTERRUPTION.) 19 20 CHAIRMAN WHITE: MR. LEEDS, YOU MAY GO AHFAD 21 NOW. REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: THAT IS NOT A 22 23 MICROPHONE. SPEAK UP. 24 Α. I UNDERSTAND, I AM JUST (RYING TO MAKE SURE IT GETS IN THERE FOR THE RECORD. 25

Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1	BESIDES MENTIONING A CASE OF POLICE
2	BRUTALITY THAT I HAVE PERSONALLY EXPERIENCED AND ALSO
3	MENTIONING A SMALL NUMBER OF CASES OF PHILADELPHIA POLICE
4	ABUSE, OF COURSE, DIFFERENT FROM ACTUAL PHYSICAL BRUTALITY.
5	I ALSO WISH TO MENTION HOW I THINK THAT TIES IN WITH WHAT IS
6	HAPPENING POLITICALLY IN THIS CITY AND AS IT REFLECTS WHAT IS
7	HAPPENING IN THIS COUNTRY.
8	AS FAR AS THE PHYSICAL POLICE BRUTALITY IS
9	CONCERNED, I EXPERIENCED THIS BRUTALITY, PHYSICAL BRUTALITY A
10	FEW MONTHS AFTER I CAME BACK FROM THE MILITARY SERVICE I WAS
11	INVOLVED WITH. IN THE YEAR OF 1967 I WAS DISCHARGED FROM
12	FOUR YEARS, FOUR MONTHS AND SEVEN DAYS IN THE U.S. MILITARY
13	ACTIVE DUTY AND I CAME BACK TO PHILADELPHIA. THIS WAS JUST A
14	LITTLE BEFORE MAYOR RIZZO WAS SELECTED AS THE POLICE
15	COMMISSIONER OF THIS CITY.
16	CHAIRMAN WHITE:
17	Q. THIS WAS WHEN, IN 19677
18	A. 1967, EARLY 1967 I CAME BACK TO
19	PHILADELPHIA. AND I DON'T REMEMBER THE EXACT DATE THAT
20	RIZZO WAS PUT IN AS POLICE COMMISSIONER; BUT DURING THAT
21	SUMMER SOMETIMES OF COURSE DATES GET A LITTLE VAGUE AFTER
22	SEVERAL YEARS DUKING THAT SUMMER OF '67 I HAD A SITUATION
23	THAT DEVELOPED WITH SOMEONE ON THE PHILADELPHIA POLICE FORCE.
24	NOW WITHOUT GOING INTO THAT RIGHT NOW I
25	WILL BE HAPPY TO EXPLAIN IT IF ANYBODY ASKS QUESTIONS, BUT

Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1 WITHOUT GOING INTO IT RIGHT NOW, THAT DEVELOPED INTO A SITUATION WHERE THERE WAS A SITUATION ON THE 17TH OF AUGUST, 2 3 1967, APPROXIMATELY -- THIS IS VAGUE -- 2:30 IN THE MORNING, AT THE AREA OF 9TH AND PINE, CENTER CITY PHILADELPHIA. THERE 4 WAS A PARTY GOING ON WITH A SMALL NUMBER OF PEOPLE ON THE 5 6 FIRST FLOOR OF THE BUILDING AT THAT LOCATION. 7 WE HAD SOME BEER AND I DON'T EVEN REMEMBER; 8 I DEFINITELY WASN'T DRUNK -- THAT DOESN'T REALLY MATTER IF I 9 WAS DRUNK, IT WAS A TYPICAL PARTY. AND I DID USED TO BE AT THAT TIME DURING THOSE YEARS A VERY HEAVY ALCOHOLIC AND -- AT 10 THAT TIME I WAS NOT HIGHLY INTOXICALED THOUGH. I PROBABLY 11 12 HAD ONE BEER, APPROXIMATELY, MAYBE TWO. 13 Q. IS THIS INCIDENT THAT YOU ARE TALNING ABOUT RELATED TO A PERSONAL CASE OF POLICE ABUSE PERPETRATED 14 15 AGAINST YOU? YES, IT DOES. 16 Α. MR. REILLY: HE IS TELLING HOW HE FOLLOWED UP 17 18 ON THAT WITH SUBSEQUENT LEGAL ACTIONS HE BROUGHT. 19 Α. RIGH(; EXACTLY. 20 I WAS SITTING IN THIS APARIMENT WHERE THE 21 PARTY WAS GOING ON. 22 AND BETWEEN THE TIME I GOT DISCHARGED FROM 23 THE SERVICE AND THIS TIME, SEVERAL MONTHS THERE, IN '67, I 24 HAD PURCHASED A MOTORCYCLE. I RODE IF, BESIDES A LOT OF 25 OTHER FLACES, A LOT AROUND PHILADELPHIA. I HAD A NUMBER OF

Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1 EXPERIENCES BECAUSE I USED TO DRINK HEAVILY, PARKING OUTSIDE 2 OF BARS AND SOMETIMES SOMEBODY WOULD COME OUT OF A BAR AND 3 DELIBERATELY, INTENTIONALLY, UNINTENTIONALLY, ACCIDENTALLY, 4 WITHOUT ANY AWARENESS OF THE INCIDENT, KNOCK IT OVER WITH A 5 CAR. NOW YOU KNOW THIS COSTS A LOT OF MONEY IN WELDING 6 REPAIRS.

SO AT THIS PARTY SOMEBODY MENIJONED THAT 7 THEY HEARD A NOISE. THERE WAS MY MOTORCYCLE DUISIDE PLUS TWO 8 OR THREE OTHER ONES ACROSS THE STREET. AND IMMEDIATELY, 9 10 WITHOUT EVEN THINKING ABOUT IT, I JUST JUMPED UP AND WITHOUT EVEN SAYING ANYTHING TO ANYBODY, IT WAS JUST A SPONTANEOUS 11 REACTION, THINKING THAT MAYBE SOMEBODY HAD BUMPED INTO ONE OF 12 13 THE BINES OUTSIDE. I THOUGHT I WOULD DAKE OUT THERE REAL 14 QUICN AND AT LEAST TAKE DOWN THE LICENSE NUMBER IF SOMEBODY IS DRIVING AWAY OR MAYKE SOMETHING ELSE. 15

AND WHEN I GOT OF THE APARTMENT I GOT 16 17 HALFWAY BETWEEN THE BUILDING AND THE SIDEWALK AND I NOTICED THAT THERE WAS A RED CAR -- WHICH IS OF COURSE THE COLOR THAT 18 19 THE PHILADELPHIA POLICE CARS USED TO BE BEFORE THEY WERE 20 TURNED TO BLUE, FOR PSYCHOLOGICAL REASONS, I BELIEVE --21 PARNED RIGHT IN FRONT OF THE ENTRANCENAY TO THIS APARTMENT 22 BUILDING GOING THE WRONG WAY. I SAID TO MYSELF REAL QUICK "DAMN, THIS LOONS AWFUL STRANGE." I KIND OF FIGURED IT WAS 23 24 MAY'SE IN SOME WAY CONNECTED WITH SOMETHING THAT WAS GOING ON 25 THERE. I STOPPED REAL QUICK.

#### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1 AND ME AND THIS POLICE OFFICER THAT WAS THE DRIVER OF THIS CAR, A YOUNG PHILADELPHIA COP BECAUSE OF 2 CERTAIN THINGS HE HAD AGAINST ME -- WHICH I WILL EXPLAIN IF 3 ANYBODY WANTS ME TO, IF ANYONE HAS A QUESTION -- HE HAD 4 5 SOMETHING AGAINST ME. WE HAD SOMETHING BETWEEN US VERBALLY. HE GOT OUT OF THE CAR. AND PRETTY SOON AFTER THAT HIS 6 PARTNER, WHO WAS ABOUT TO RETIRE AT THAT TIME, GOT OUT OF THE 7 CAR AND I- WAS THREATENED WITH BEING ARRESTED. 8 9 AND AT THE TIME I HAD NOT BEEN BACK FROM THE 10 SERVICE ALL THAT LONG AND I KIND OF GULLIBLY AND NAIVELY AND 11 INNOCENTLY NIND OF THOUGHT THAT THIS WAS A FREE COUNTRY AND I WOULD BE ABLE TO AT LEAST, YOU NNOW, NOT NECESSARILY RECAUSE 12 I, SO TO SPEAK, PAID MY DUES BY BEING IN VIET NAM AS A 13 VOLUNTEER OR ANY (HING LIKE THAT. I JUST KIND OF THOUGHT THAT 14 15 BEING IN THIS COUNTRY, NOT NECESSARILY ESPECIALLY BECAUSE IT'S PHILADELPHIA, THE CITY OF SO-CALLED BROTHERLY LOVE. I 16 17 JUST THOUGHT PEOPLE COULD SPEAN THEIR MIND AND WALK THE WAY THEY WANTED TO WALK WHERE THEY WANIED TO WALK, AND ALL THAT 18 19 STUFF. I KIND OF SPOKE MY MIND. I SAID, "LOON, NOW, IF YOU WANT TO MAKE AN 20 21 ASS OF YOURSELF AND TAKE HE DOWN TO THE STATION AND WASTE 22 YOUR TIME AND WASTE MY TIME WHEN I HAVEN'T DONE A DAMN THING WRONG, AND YOU KNOW IT AND 1 KNOW IT, YOU GO AHEAD." 23 24 I WAS NIND OF DUMB BECAUSE I DIDN'T REALIZE 25 HE WOULD MAKE AN ASS OUT OF HIMSELF AND DO THAT. IF I HAD

Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

REALIZED WHAT WAS ABOUT TO HAPPEN I, OF COURSE, WOULDN'T HAVE 1 2 SAID THAT. BECAUSE AFTER HE TOLD ME 1 WAS UNDER ARREST --BECAUSE I HAD HAD SEVERAL EXPERIENCES AS A RESULT, YOU NOW, 3 OF SEVERAL YEARS OF DRINKING. I HAD BEEN LOCKED UP A NUMBER 4 OF TIMES, ALWAYS FOR SOMETHING MINOR, LIKE IN THE MILITARY 5 6 MISSING A MORNING MUSTER, AND THINGS LINE THAT. 7 Q. MK. LEEDS, BECAUSE THE HOUR IS SO LATE AND BECAUSE WE DO WANT TO BET YOUR TESTIMONY ON FOR THE RECORD, 8 9 IT WILL BE NECESSARY THAT YOU GET TO THE POINT OF YOUR TESTIMONY AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE. 10 EXCUSE ME, OKAY, I AM GOING TO DEVELOP THAT 11 A. ABILITY TO NAKROW EVERYTHING DOWN IN TEN OR FIFTEEN MINUTES 12 13 THAT WOULD NORMALLY TAKE 15 HOURS. 14 REPRESENTATIVE RICHARDSON: JUST TRY TO GIVE 15 WHAT HAPPENED ---REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: WHAT DID THE POLICE 16 D0? 17 WITHOUT BEING EVEN INSTRUCTED TO, I JUST 18 A. . WENT AGAINST THE CAR IN A SEARCH POSITION. 19 20 THREE DAYS LATER I NONE UP IN JEFFERSON 21 HOSPITAL WHICH WAS A COUPLE OF BLOCKS AWAY, APPROXIMATELY, 22 FROM 9TH AND PINE. 23 AFTER I WENT AGAINST THE CAR I STARTED TO 24 GET, YOU KNOW, NNOCKED AROUND WITH THESE THINGS THEY CARRY, 25 YOU NNOW, CALLED CLUBS OR WHATEVER ELSE YOU WANT TO CALL

Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

THEM. I DIDN'T ACTUALLY LOOK AT THEM TO SEE -- 1 CAN'T USE 1 THE APPROPRIATE EXACT TERMINOLOGY BECAUSE I DON'T KNOW 2 3 EXACTLY WHICH CLUB-TYPE INSTRUMENT THEY USED; BUT BOTH OF THEM WERE DOING IT ON ME LARGELY ON THE HEAD BECAUSE I ENDED 4 UP WITH A CONCUSSION, INFERNAL HEMORRHAGING, BRAIN SHIFTED 5 SLIGHTLY TO ONE SIDE, HOLES IN MY SKULL, YOU KNOW, MINOR 6 7 THINGS, IN OTHER WORDS. THEY WERE MAINLY GOING ON MY HEAD, BUT THEY 8 WERE ALSO GOING ON THE REST OF MY BODY TOO, BECAUSE I HAD A 9 10 LOT OF OTHER BRUISES AND STUFF TOO. THIS IS NOT JUST FROM 11 NNOWING ABOUT MY BRUISES. THIS IS ALSO FROM OTHER TESTIMONY FROM OTHER PEOPLE WHO WERE THERE AT THE TIME. 12 NOW AFTER THEY WENT, BOTH OF THEM AT THE 13 SAME TIME, ON ME LIKE THAT FOR A LITTLE WHILE AS LONG AS IT 14 TOOK TO GET ME ON THE GROUND, THEY HAD ME ON THE GUTTER 15 BETWEEN THE CURB AND THE CAR --16 17 CHAIRMAN WHITE: 18 WHAT DID THEY DO ONCE THEY HAD YOU DOWN ON Q. 19 THE GROUND? 20 WHILE THEY WERE STILL GOING ON ME, WHILE A. 21 THEY WERE STILL GOING ON ME AFTER I WAS UN THE GROUND AND 22 VERY CLOSE TO BEING UNCONSCIOUS, THIS BROTHER THAT USED TO 23 LIVE -- I SAY HE USED TO LIVE IN THE BUILDING, HE ALSO USED 24 TO LIVE, HE IS NOT EVEN LIVING ANYMORE -- BUT HE WAS A TYPICAL WORKING CLASS, MIDDLE-AGED MALE, LIVED IN THERE; 25

Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1

25

A LIVING. HE WAS COMING HOME FROM SEEING HIS WOMAN, HE HAD MAYBE A COUPLE OF BEERS -- I DON'T NNOW WHAT HE WAS DOING. BUT HE WAS WALKING HOME, ABOUT TO ENTER HIS APARTMENT. HE SAW WHAT WAS HAPPENING TO ME AND HE LOOKED OVER AT THE TWO COPS WHO WERE DOING IT TO ME AND HE SAID SOMETHING TO THE EFFECT, "WAIT A MINUTE, THAT GUY LOOKS LINE.

MAYBE A FACTORY WORKER, I DON'T KNOW EXACTLY WHAT HE DID FOR

9 HE'S HAD ENOUGH. I MEAN, HE'S NOT MOVING, NOT FIGHTING YOU."
10 SO AS EVERYBODY UNDERSTANDS WHO NNOWS THE
11 LEAST LITTLE BIT ABOUT THESE THINGS, THESE COPS COULD NOT
12 AFFORD TO HAVE AN UNINVOLVED WITNESS, SO THE OLDER COP GOES
13 OVER AND BUMPS HIM A COUPLE OF TIMES OVER THE HEAD. SO HE
14 WAS THROWN IN THE WAGON.

15 HE HADN'T DONE ANYTHING AT ALL.

16 Q. APPARENTLY FOR NO REASON?

17 A. EXACTLY, EXCEPT THAT HE WAS AN UNINVOLVED 18 WITNESS.

19 Q. DO YOU KNOW HIS NAME?

A. I DUN'T REHFMBER HIS NAME. I WILL EXPLAIN
THAT, WHY I DU NOT -- I COULD GET THE FILES IF I HAD SOME
KIND OF SUBPOENA POWER OR SOMETHING LIKE THAT. I DID AT ONE
TIME UNTIL APPROXIMATELY A COUPLE YEARS AGO HAVE A VERY THICK
FILE ON THIS CASE.

THAT IS ANOTHER CASE OF POLICE ABUSE THAT I

#### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

WILL GET INTO. VERY BRIEFLY WHAT THAT WAS, A COUPLE YEARS 1 AGO ILLEGALLY AGAINST VIOLATING FEBERAL LAW, THE 2 PHILADELPHIA POLICE --3 Q. YOU ARE GOING TO HAVE TO STICK TO THE POINT. 4 MR. REILLY: THE OTHER ALTERNATIVE --5 CHAIRMAN WHITE: IS TO GET YOUR RECORDS. 6 7 MR. REILLY: HAVE HIM SIT DOWN WITH COUNSEL AND 8 PUT THE THING IN ORGANIZED STRUCTURE. THE MAN HAS A STORY 9 WELL WORTH HEARING. 10 A. I HAVE A CONSIDERABLE LOT MORE. I WOULD VERY MUCH NOT LINE TO FEEL I WAS BEING SHOVED ASIDE. IF I 11 12 WILL HAVE ANOTHER TIME IN THE NEAR FUTURE. 13 CHAIRMAN WHITE: WE WILL BE BACK IN 14 PHILADELPHIA, I CAN ALMOST ASSURE YOU OF THAT. 15 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: COULD I ASK YOU A 16 QUESTION? CHAIRMAN WHITE: REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON. 17 REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON: 18 19 THIS WAS IN 1967, AUGUST OF 1967? Q. 20 CORRECT. A. 21 Q. YOU WERE BEATEN BY THE POLICE ALMOST 22 UNCONSCIOUSLY AS YOU TESTIFIED? 23 NO, NOT ALMOST UNCONSCIOUS. I WAS Α. 24 UNCONSCIOUS FOR THREE DAYS. I WAS ALMOST DEAD, ACCORDING TO 25 THE TESTIMONY OF THE NEUROSURGEON.

#### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

Q. YOU DID SEE THIS GENTLEMAN WHO THEY BEAT ON 1 2 ALSO; AND YOU ENDED UP IN JEFFERSON HOSPITAL, RIGH(? 3 A. **CORRECT**. SUBSEQUENT TO THAT TIME BETWEEN 1967 AND THE 4 Q. PRESENT, HAVE THERE BEEN ANY OTHER TIMES, ANY OTHER TIMES IN 5 WHICH THE POLICE BEAT YOU? 6 7 NOT PHYSICALLY. A. NOT PHYSICALLY? 8 Q. 9 I HAVE JUST HAD A SMALL NUMBER OF CASES OF Α. POLICE ABUSE. 10 MR. REILLY: 11 DID YOU HAVE OCCASION TO SEEK 12 LEGAL REDRESS FROM THE POLICE ABUSE? DID YOU SUE THEM? I DID HAVE AN ATTORNEY WHO ENDED UP SELLING 13 Α. 14 OUT MY CASE ON THAT POLICE BRUTALITY CASE. WHEN I ACCEPTED HIM AS MY ATTORNEY HE WAS TELLING ME -- AND I WAS GULLIBLE 15 16 ENOUGH WHEN HE WAS TALKING ABOUT COLLECTING SOMETHING LIKE 17 \$600,000. I DIDN'T THINK THAT WAS ENOUGH FOR WHAT HAPPENED 18 TO ME. BUT I ACCEPTED HIM AS MY ATTORNEY. 19 I ENDED UP GETTING ABOUT \$4,000. BUT EVEN 20 IF I GOT FOUR DOLLARS OR FOUR CENTS, THAT WAS AN ADMISSION BY 21 THE CITY GOVERNMENT THAT THEY WERE SAYING, "OH, YEAH, WELL, 22 YOU DO HAVE A GOOD CASE." 23 REPRESENTATIVE COHEN! YOU GUT \$4,000 FROM THE 24 POLICE? 25 A. FROM THE CITY GOVERNMENT.

### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

**REPRESENTATIVE HUTCHINSON:** 1 Q. SE ITLEMENT? 2 SETTLEMENT TO KEEP ME QUIET. NOW THAT WAS 3 A. BEFORE I FOUND OUT THERE WERE ATTORNEYS WHO ARE REALLY 4 5 SINCERE ABOUT DOING THINGS. MR. REILLY: WHAT WE HAVE HERE BEFORE THIS 6 COMMITTEE IS A FELLOW WITH A SERIOUS STORY TO TELL. IT IS 7 8 TOO LATE IN THE EVENING, IT IS VERY DETAILED. 9 I THINK WE DUGHT TO GIVE HIM THE OPPORTUNITY TO SIT DOWN WITH A STAFF MEMBER, ORGANIZE IT, PUT IT 10 11 TOGETHER, GET THE EXHIBITS YOU NEED AND COME BACK AND HAVE 12 AN OPPORTUNITY TO ADEQUATELY PRESENT IT. I HAVE TO SEE A 13 STORY OF THIS SERIOUSNESS JUST RUN OVER AT THE END BECAUSE IF HAPPENS TO BE AT THE END OF THE SCHEDULED PUBLIC HEARING. 14 ALSO, A VERY BRIEF COMMENT: NOT THE 15 A. TESTIMONY ABOUT THE PHYSICAL BRUTALITY, THAT IS NOT AT ALL 16 CONNECTED WITH WHAT I CONSIDER VERY URGENT, THAT HAPPENED A 17 LONG TIME AGO; BUI PART OF MY OTHER TESTIMONY RELAIES TO 18 19 THINGS I CONSIDER RELATIVELY URGEN( AND CONNECTED WITH POLITICAL ACTIVITIES IN THE CITY AF THIS TIME. 20 21 CHAIRMAN WHITE: WOULD IT NOT BE BEST, SO THAT 22 WE CAN GET THE FULLNESS OF YOUK TESTIMONY, THAT WE GET ALL OF 23 THAT AT ONE TIME AFTER YOU HAVE HAD AN OPPORTUNITY TO DISCUSS THIS WITH STAFF AND TO PUT IT IN AN ORDERLY FASHION SO THAT 24 25 YOU CAN PRESENT IT?

#### Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

MR. REILLY: ONE THING YOU WILL NOTICE IS THE 1 DIFFERENCE IN THE PRESENTATION. THE PERSONS WHO COME ON 2 3 INITIALLY HAVE WORKED WITH STAFF, SO THEY HAVE A CHANCE TO 4 GET THEIR THOUGHTS AND GET THEIR EXHIBITS TOGETHER. YOU CERTAINLY DESERVE THAT OPPORTUNITY. 5 CHAIRMAN WHITE: MOST DEFINITELY. CAN WE DO 6 7 THAT? MR. REILLY: GET TOGETHER WITH MR. BRASWELL. 8 HOW SOON WILL THE NEXT OPPORTUNITY TO 9 Α. PRESENT THE TESTIMONY --10 11 CHAIRMAN WHITE: THE COMMITTEE WILL MEET AND DISCUSS THE NEXT DATES FOR THE HEARINGS. WE ARE DOING IT IN 12 13 PHASES. SOMETIME THIS MONIH? I AM CONCERNED WITH 14 Α. IT BEING SOMETHING LINE WITHIN A VERY SMALL NUMBER OF WEEKS 15 INSTEAD OF A COUPLE OF MONTHS. 16 17 CHAIRMAN WHITE: OH, NO, WE WOULD HOPE TO BE 18 ABLE TO CONFINUE THESE HEARINGS LATER THIS MONTH, DURING THE 19 MONTH OF AUGUST. BUT I REALLY --20 A. . I HOPE SOME OF THESE THINGS CAN BE USED IN REFERENCE TO THE POLITICAL FIGHT THAT IS GOING ON IN 21 22 PHILADELPHIA RIGHT NOW. 23 CHAIRMAN WHITE: WE UNDERSTAND THAT. YOU SHOULD DISCUSS IT WITH STAFF SO THAT TOO COULD BE PRESENTED 24 25 IN SOME ORDERLY FASHION.

# Rapid Reporting Service, Inc.

1	A. THANK YOU VERY MUCH.
2	MR. REILLY: THANK YOU.
3	(WITNESS EXCUSED.)
4	CHAIRMAN WHITE: THE HEARINGS CONDUCTED BY THE
5	SUBCOMMITTEE ON CRIME AND CORRECTIONS INTO CIVIL RIGHTS
6	VIOLATIONS BY LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICIALS HERE IN THE CITY OF
7	PHILADELPHIA 1S HEREBY ADJOURNED.
8	WE WANT TO AGAIN THANK THE PEOPLE HERE AT
9	THE HARROWGATE RECREATION CENTER AND OTHER STAFF MEMBERS FOR
10	THEIR HOSPITALITY THIS EVENING, AND TO THANK ALL OF YOU FROM
11	THE PHILADELPHIA COMMUNITY WHO HAVE ATTENDED THESE HEARINGS.
12	AGAIN, THANK YOU VERY MUCH, AND GOOD NIGHT.
13	
14	(ADJOURNED AT 10:00 P. M.)
15	
16	***************************************
17	***************************************
18	** COMPUTER TRANSCRIPTION SYSTEM **
19	** DATE AUGUST 4, 1978 **
20	** REPORTER LOUIS RICHARDSON **
21	** ADDRESS RAPID REPORTING SERVICE, INC. **
22	** SUITE 1102-10 **
23	** 1405 LOCUST STREET **
24	** PHILADELPHIA, PENNSYLVANIA **
25	** TELEPHONE 732-4334 **